

“WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2006](#) › “WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Favorite](#) | [Subscribe](#)

This topic has 168 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 days, 1 hour ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 31 through 45 (of 169 total)

[←](#) [1](#) [2](#) [3](#) [4](#) ... [10](#) [11](#) [12](#) [→](#)

Author	Posts
October 20, 2025 at 8:20 am	EDIT MOVE SPLIT TRASH SPAM UNAPPROVE REPLY #97
 Alan	March 6th, 2006, in your home, at work, and around the world, broadcasting without borders, this is Eye on the Future Radio with Hehpsehboah. ...The topic for tonight's show: disclosures that will rock your boat, a special guest for ostriches and those wanting to be in the know. Returning tonight, Hehpsehboah's very special guest, Alan Watt, researcher and author. Visit Alan's website, at cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Hehpsehboah: And, of course, well, Alan, I have to share something with you. And it's so nice that you are here, and that you are giving these wonderful people, the ostriches of course, maybe, shall we say a slap in the feathers, maybe they'll pull their heads out of the sand. Well, I went out and went to the very large supermarkets, where I know one of the assistant managers, floor manager, whatever. And I said, "Hey, Brian. I want to talk to you for a minute." "Okay," he says. "Let's get out of the wind." I said, "Okay." So, he said, "How are you doing?" I said, "Well, still doing the same." And I said, "I want to ask you. I said, "Oh, you move from this side to that side of the store, because that is the only entrance for the public to get into the store." I said, very soon, I think you will install some equipment here, most likely sort of, shall we say to track the little ducks that come buy groceries here." I said, "Little cards with all their ID from fingerprints to voice and whatever." And I said, "Oh, would Alan ever love that." He had a terrific jolt, but not a jolt as if he hadn't known it. He looked a little bewildered. And he says, "Well, there's nothing I can do about it. I only control what's on the shelves between these four walls." There you are.

Alan: Yeah, they've all got their answer when it comes to their paycheck. And that's the problem with this system, is it's all based on money. Everyone is dependent on the system, because they've given no one an alternative. And that's why they can rationalize it to themselves. I'm just doing my job. How many times has that been said down through history? I'm just doing my job.

Hehpsehboah: Yes, but when we know out and out the agenda that's there, but not many people are as informed as you are of the time that they actually are going to say, now, enough, enough already. And a friend, who's out there, and who had children in school, which they took out of the school system. And other people who still have their children in the school system, how dangerous is it for these people to maintain their children in school?

Alan: Well, I think one of their main experts, of course, that experimented with the experimental schools, back in the early 1900s was Lord Bertrand Russell. And he spoke on behalf of the elite, and here's where Communism and Fascism come together as one, because it is one. Lord Bertrand Russell, who was related to the British Royalty and so on, he said we had always thought we'd have to remove the children completely from their mother at birth, and have the state bring them up in order to change the system and bring them into the new society, as they termed it then. They said, but with experimentation, if we can have the child from kindergarten, from the age of two through scientifically induced indoctrination, he said, the parents' input on morality or old-fashioned ideas will be null and void on the child. In other words, it would be more economically feasible to keep the parents paying for the child, bringing them up, but with the scientific indoctrination they would get at a very young age, then the child's mind would belong to the state.

Hehpsehboah: When you say this...

Alan: He wrote that in 1920.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but when you say this, and we know also some interesting being who tried this out in the Soviet Union, right?

Alan: That's right.

Hehpsehboah: And the end result was that in the Soviet Union, the people rebelled and the people went and said these state-run stores, they went in and shoplifted like there was no tomorrow. They didn't want to work the fields. They didn't want to do anything that had no adventure for people left in it.

Alan: That's right. And that's what was the downfall, really of the Soviet system. They knew they were slaves in a sense, and the State was a farce. Whereas in the West, they kept telling us, well, we're free, and we believed it. And that you can make it one day if you just chase that carrot, you know, called making it. And so we didn't know we were slaves, a better type of slave. And therefore, their indoctrination worked much better. If you know you're a slave you don't put your heart into anything you do. And that was the difference.

Hehpsehboah: Now, when we look at what is going to happen, because you could see this fellow knew that it is on the way, and these conglomerates are, what do you call that? Renovating their stores, and we say these people, it looks like a Soviet, Communist, conspiracy, this store. And they sort of look at you. But what is it that we can give these people, like we also, as you know, when you know, like the First Nations people, who were way, way up north, who have gone missing. And there was not a trace. Not one trace of these good people that fished that water, you know, from generation to generation, and they raised their children there, and there's not a trace of boat or anything. So, they must have seen something pretty important for them to have taken them and to disappear. But at the same time, isn't this so, Alan, that our First Nations people that know that there are entrances into the earth, like here in Nelson, British Columbia, outside of Nelson in the forest there is the amazement, there is a great big two-lane highway that come out of the ground, coming out of nowhere. But the people that are off that highway, no one understands them.

Alan: Yes, I know. And the same is up in North Ontario, the same thing happened with some Indian hunters that chased something into a clump of bush, and they found an air vent coming up, something like a ship's air vent, with a sort of walking stick shape. And they found a manhole cover and opened it, and looked in, and there were two sets of railroad tracks underneath there. And then they noticed the cameras, so they got out pretty quickly. So, these underground railroads basically, who knows how many of them there are. I think they have probably all the major cities interlinked, really. I know that the Rand

Corporation, it was even in Popular Science a few years ago, they showed you one of these machines that looked just like the one from Journey to the Center of the Earth, back in the 1920s. A huge machine, which can go five miles per hour through any kind of rock, 24 hours a day, and it creates such heat and friction, it literally melts the rock around it, and then the rock petrifies behind it, leaving a smooth, hardened tunnel surface. And they've had these machines for many years. And they are working full-time. But the Rand Corporation, apparently, it's such a Top Secret project.

Hehpsehboah: But, also we know that this is not the first time that the so-called powers that be have gone underground, because there are these types of tunnels and underground, they say literally Talus type residences, under the ground in Brazil. We know that they are in Turkey, that you can, underground cities, and things like that. So, the people have memories of the previous nuclear type of setup and attacks where people did hide out, or where people did go. And, at the same time, the powers that be, you know, like under London England, right, and under Paris.

Alan: Under New York, too.

Hehpsehboah: Under New York too?

Alan: Yes. I got some old newspaper clippings when they were putting in some of the subways, the early subways, and they came across this incredible labyrinth of tunnels under New York City. And I've got some of the original newspaper clippings from then. So, this is, it's quite a surprising old planet, you know, once you get into it. And these are official newspapers at the time.

Hehpsehboah: And of course, we know this whole setup in Colorado, and actually from Colorado to the White House, it was across from the White House apparently, not too far from there, there is a very large hotel with dining room, and some reporter told me a long time ago, by accident ended up in the wrong elevator. And the elevator took him underground.

Alan: Yes, this is an old, old trick. In fact it was the Greek historian Herodotus, right around 350BC who was in Egypt, and he talked about, he wrote about it, how the Egyptians gave him a partial tour of the underground tunnels underneath Egypt. And he said they went on for miles, you know. So, this is an ancient dodge. And that's why of course they could also bring armies up behind invaders, and they appeared out of nowhere, and of course, they're popping up from the ground. And so these dodges have been going on for such a long, long time, it's just incredible. You know, even all the mining diseases that we know of today, like asbestosis, those terms were used by the Egyptians and the Romans. So, they knew all the diseases. So, mining is an incredibly old, old industry. Very old industry.

Hehpsehboah: Alan, what is it that we need to sort of, because I think if we keep on ringing the bell, and sometimes, and I know you do a lot of ringing of the bells everywhere else, and we do a lot of ringing of the bell, and yet, at the same time, don't you have the feeling that these people don't know, don't want to know, or that they have their heads in the sand.

Alan: Yes, oh, yes. Many of them choose not to know. And that's the Socialist mentality. A trained Socialist mindset of perpetual childhood, which they said they'd do. They said they'd bring in the world that people would be trained to believe they were run by experts. And that's happened. Most people can't think without an expert's opinion. And in fact, even bringing on the weather stations, you know the news channels and weather stations, experts on whatever, changing a baby's diaper, you name it. So, that's the end product of Socialism. Socialism is perpetual childhood, where you do accept, as a matter of course, that you have these expert betters as they call them in England. Mind your place, and know your betters. These betters are running your affairs for you, because you're just too dumb and stupid and inefficient to do it yourself. And so, basically, that's what we have today. People truly believe that they're being run efficiently, and it's mainly illusion, of course. But that has happened. So, some choose not to know. The New Age has been a big factor in this, because the New Age Movement, they depended upon the New Age Movement since they created it.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, and Helena Blavatsky.

Alan: And that's what they did. They had all these gurus going around, giving courses and seminars and writing books. You know, limitless funding for these books. And they're telling people, don't hang around negative people. Hang around positive people, who only say nice things and happy things. Don't worry, be happy, and of course, that's what you have. They're trained to be egosyntonic and shy away from anything negative which is making you feel bad. And anything to do with their safety and it's against their safety makes them feel bad.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, and don't tell them the truth.

Alan: Yeah, just live in a little bubble and you'll be fine. Nothing will touch you. Well, you see, that's what they said they'd do. They would remove that part of the brain which gave you your self-defense mechanisms, your self-preservation mechanisms, because to have them working properly, you must have, you must be a sentient, aware being in order to survive. These people are literally taught not to look at anything nasty.

Hehpsehboah: When you say that, and we are really, really in saddest state, I think of the last 2000 years. I think this is a horrendous condition that the world has been artificially pushed towards and pushed into.

And some of these people, and you know, when they talk to them, and they say, oh, but Socialism is no good. And I say, Communism is what you nearly have. No, we don't! Yes.

Alan: The amazing thing is, when you look at the official policies, of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is a charter corporation. They're a front for the British Crown in other words. And the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American branch, when you look at their policies, when you compare their policies with those of Communism, with those of Albert Pike of Freemasonry, Freemasonic doctrine, and the Illuminati ones of Weishaupt, they're identical.

Hehpsehboah: Now, when you say this, Alan, when you say that, we need to go to a place where we have to look, because many of the people out there, they think you go to one of those Masonic Lodges, and, you know, that goes to the 12th degree, and some of these people, and you know, which I found very peculiar, because they were there much longer than 3 or 4 degrees, and they said, but I am not the 3rd degree. And I said, well, wait a minute, is it the 33rd degree or the 360?

Alan: Yeah, I know. No, they don't know. They don't know. Masonry and the reason for the degree system, there's a need-to-know basis. And the guy above them cannot tell the one below even what his further rites were in the higher degree. So, every degree is secret from the one below. And what it does, it weeds out that they need really, leaves the weeds behind at the bottom, and primarily, if you were a small newspaper man, for instance, in a little town, they would pick you out into the side degrees, you'd go to the Black Lodge, and your fellows in the Blue Lodge, wouldn't even know you're going there, and you would shoot up much higher, because you have influence over public opinion. You could be useful. But if you're just a Joe Blow, you can stay in the Blue Lodge forever, as most of them do, in the third degree. So, it's a need-to-know basis. And when they go up into the Mid-Degrees, up into the 40th degree, life begins at forty. That's when they start to get told the truth. That's a fact. And that's also the reason why Hassidic Jews cannot read the Kabala until they're forty years of age. It's all connected. There's a Mystery Religion behind all the religions, and so life always begins at the 40th degree, you see. And that's when they begin to say, we know we told you all this stuff, but that's rubbish, now here's the real dope, you know. And they start to tell them what the real function is. So, the process as they go up is to find out who's still stuck in their societal, cultural religion. And those who can come up and leave their religion behind them, are then coaxed into a form of atheism. And then, as they go up through the degrees, and they're still atheistic, and they prove they're atheistic, then they actually get brainwashed into the real religion. That's how it works. So, they deprogram them from the old religion, turn them into atheists, who are good little hard-working characters, and then they bring them up into the real religion. And that's how Freemasonry really works.

Hehpsehboah: How many people would be aware of that?

Alan: Only those who are really up in the higher degrees, or those who have done intensive study into Freemasonry.

Hehpsehboah: Do you believe in shapeshifters?

Alan: Shapeshifters, I've seen people change in a sense. I've seen some high Masons change in front of me. It's more like a superimposed life over them, really, like a sort of light shape that comes over them. It's not a physical type of shape change itself. And the one who actually changed in front of me had told me that in the higher degrees, which he'd been in, he brought an entity into him. That was standard at a very high degree. And there's a trade-off, of course. The entity gives them a bit of longevity, definitely gives them incredible physical strength for their age. But the tradeoff is that it must spend more time in him as the entity itself, so it comes through more often. That's what they believe. And I've seen these people, I've seen these things come through individuals personally, I've seen, I've witnessed it. So, I can't deny it.

Hehpsehboah: Well, there are amongst First Nations, especially the older First Nations, they all know about shape shifting. And those who are going out to learn to become medicine men, medicine women, you know, and of course, shamans, they all understand shape shifting as well. But when you compare what goes on amongst the first nations, and that what goes on in the Freemasonic world. You know, when they say Free, they're really not free when they enter these Lodges, you know. Are they?

Alan: No, they're not. In fact, Albert Pike, in his *Morals and Dogma* book, and that was a Bible for Freemasonry, he states right in there. He said that every Mason now has a duty. When you have a duty to something, you're not free. It means you are basically like a soldier. And he also said, he said, make no mistake, he says, Freemasonic doctrine, the Freemasonic doctrine is a religion. It is a religion. For those Masons who say no, it's not, it is a religion, you know. And their Pope of Masonry said so in his own book. So it is a definite religion. And the higher degrees, what happens is, the candidate is brought on to a sort of platform, in the presence of the higher ones, the higher adepts, and a light will literally encompass this square floor, this raised floor, and they'll be totally enclosed in this brilliant, blinding light. It makes a pyramid shape. And all they can see, apparently, are the two sets of eyes, of the two guys who escort the candidate, the higher candidate, and you see two pairs of red eyes. And then, as they all chant their little chants and so on, because they do have their own hymns, then the candidate's eyes start to glow red as well. And that's all they see is the three pairs of eyes. And that's part of what they claim is bringing in a higher entity that brings them closer to godhood. And I've had that same thing described to me from different High Masons who are unconnected from each other, in different parts of the country.

Hehpsehboah: When you go here there is a very large lodge in Vancouver, and on their second or third floor, I think it's the third floor, they have rooms there, like French-looking rooms, some of them. And in the

one room, they have this gigantic coffin, and you're going to laugh, because I'm very nosy. And there was a time that that place rented out the downstairs hall. And people would go and hold things, like where people would come and read poetry, or people would come and all kinds of stuff, like innocent stuff. Well, I was there too, but I wanted to see what the rest of the building looked like. So, I made the journey in the elevator.

Alan: You were elevated.

Hehpsehboah: I definitely was elevated, because I got out of the elevator and I opened doors, and I looked inside, and I said, oh, wow. Look at this. And there was one coffin, and it looked like a wax body in there. And then there was another coffin, a really big one, and that was empty. And I said, no, I said, you know, you can hear in ancient times the people did ceremonies, you know, here you're born, and there you're dead, or whatever or you're reborn. Whatever. But at the same time. And I said, oh, wow. And I looked in the room, nosy me, shouldn't maybe have gotten in there, but I did. And there was in the right-hand corner, there was a statue, part man, part animal, and the statue, of course, it had red eyes. And I said, oh, I wonder whether they plug that thing in at night. And I said, oh, you see, you know, better get going, because I did hear footsteps on the other floor. I said, I better get out of here, when the getting is good.

Alan: That's right. When I was small, a friend, a friend's sister was getting married. And the father was a member of the Lodge. And of course, the Lodge loves to have weddings in their other main banqueting halls. And while the father was drunk, he first put his son up to the big keyhole, at eye level, at adults' level, that is. He lifted him up and let him look through the hole, and I got a turn. And I saw it, of course, I saw this stepped pyramid, and then this pipe coming down from the ceiling with the big eye on it, and that's where the Grand Master sits, in the East, of course, representing the sun. And I said, well, what's under those sort of rugs which were over this little stepped pyramid, and he said it was bones, you see. But, yeah, they have all these strange rituals. But at the same time, the rituals are written in every religion. Every major religion has the same esoteric meanings contained within. That's why Masonry is worldwide. And of course, when they are raised from the dead, this is the key to it.

Hehpsehboah: That is the coffin, of course.

Alan: That's right. In other words, they're raised from the dead, representing the general population. That's what it means. You've never lived until you now come into the family, the global family, you see, of brotherhood, then you have been classed as the dead. So, you go through this raising of the dead. You'll see that the actual initiation carried out in the opera, I think even in Canada you can get a copy through any library of Stratford, the Stratford Company, the opera Gilbert and Sullivan. And I saw that when I was small, and I knew what it meant then. And Gilbert and Sullivan in the 1800s did the Pirates of Penzance,

and in the opening scenes, you see that, the young apprentice with his pant leg rolled up, his chest exposed, and all the rest of it. And they go through all the motions. And through all the comedy, he's actually giving the passwords, etc, back to the captain, and then they put him on a black pirate's flag with the skull and bones, representing the coffin, and then they toss him up into the air three times. That was him becoming third degree. So they do this right in front of our faces, even in comedies, you know.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but if they do like, when they do it like this, the masses that are out there, they don't know, and they don't click in, right? They, they, and this is what, but the others, so when you look at that, then you know that the thing was really written for them.

Alan: Yes. And you even have the language. I mean, Masons call themselves Widow's Sons. And that's why you have in the Old Testament, you see, the rules are all in the Old Testament for part of the world. And as I say, every other religion has it written the same. But they look after the widow and the widow's child. So, the Masons call themselves the Widow's Children. And in Pirates of Penzance, they call themselves orphans, and that's the big chuckle, joke all through the thing, is they call themselves orphans. So, it's the same. Everything is tongue in cheek. But it's right out in your face, really. Behind every religion or within every religion there's the same esoteric tradition through them all.

Hehpsehboah: It's amazing when you are saying this, and you look at what is out there, and how many people do really investigate that they look before they leap and they don't, because if you start to investigate the Mormon Church, you get chills.

Alan: Yes. As I say, the Electi, are the Elect of the Mormons. The male members, if they're chosen into the Elect, then they go through the same rituals during that, ceremony as all Masons do, with the same passwords, and they put on their little Apron. Funny enough, in the Pirates of Penzance, they called the ship the HMS Pinafore. Pinafore is the Apron, you see. So, everything is, I knew this stuff growing up. I watched it and could see what it meant, you know. And I've always been surprised when other people had to have it pointed out to them, because most people don't really, I don't really, they take everything at face value, and they don't question, you know.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but that is how most people have been programmed. Have they not. Don't ask questions. Don't, you know, just be a follower, right. That's how they are trained from small, oh, you have to follow because the priest or the preacher or whatever, just follow me. And they never give these people any power. And it is the same with the New Age Community. You have all these people out there, they have the power, and these little people, you know, and they are little because they don't question, they sit there, and well, you know, they are good sheep, because they sit there, somebody says, now we meditate, and they shut their eyes, and they sit there, and they Om away, but never, never asking, what

are you doing to me? And I told the people, I said, you know, when they do that they are brainwashing you. They are putting you in a hypnotic state so that you become the perfect follower.

Alan: Yes. Not only that, they're actually using physical sciences along with it, because I think you probably know of Dr. Nick Begich, who brought out the book, *Angels Don't Play this HAARP*, on the HAARP technology. Well, he was on the CBC television in Canada, on the Wendy Mesley show, and I taped it, because I knew it would never be on again. And he had all these gizmos on the table, and he told Wendy Mesley to stand in a corner, he pointed it at her, and she heard music in the center of her head. And he said, I could have just as easily have put words in the center of your head. And he said, this stuff is obsolete. The CIA were using this back in the 1950s, little handheld remote sized things. Further, these transcendental meditation classes really the CIA were behind it for America, and MI6 were behind it for Britain and Canada and in Australia. They were putting these gizmos in the walls of these meditation rooms. And when they were told they'd have their little religious experience, sure enough they were guaranteed to have it, because they were using this technology on them. And they would hear a voice in the middle of their head, God or whoever, you know.

Hehpsehboah: God, or whoever.

Alan: That's right. It's probably the IBM Company. That's what was getting used on them. And all these forms of mind control, the history of it, we find the same special agencies, CIA are behind it. Jonestown, we know that Ronald Reagan, he was the first man when he was governor of California to authorize that Jones and his group went through the mental hospitals to do mental healing on the patients. So, the CIA have been into this mind control for many, many decades.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah. I always thought that it was mind control that created the disaster there.

Alan: Oh, there's no doubt on that. There's so much evidence to that. Absolutely. So, yeah, this is incredible stuff. It's like Plato said, and Plato did lay it on the line, since he was a member of the so-called Mystery Religions of his day. And he said, he said, all culture is given and authorized from the top down. He said, if anything started from the bottom, and it wasn't planned, it could have unforeseen consequences and rippling effects. So all, all these things are authorized from the top down. And we see that with Blavatsky, with the doors opening to her, with the Templars in England, authorizing her to exist, and do what she was doing, and then the Grand Lodge of England, of course doing the same for her, and then the Grand Lodge of England giving her a Masonic Charter. These were the big boys. These were the Secret Service guys behind this. And it was all mind control, sure.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, and of course, she planted the seed, because her father was very high in the Masonry, Kurtumi, or was it Kurtumi and it was Saint Germaine, and of course, the J guy, and a whole bunch that she channels. And when you go out of the door, you don't have to go very far from the door, and there you have a whole bunch of these confused New Age people, followers. And they all channel. And I asked someone, I said, didn't you feel like you were a fraud. You were doing that. And this person looked at me and blushed and became uncomfortable. Yeah, until I came here, you know, I was made to believe that is how it is. But now I know better. I will never do that again. I said, but at the same time, how many of these people have been programmed into this type of horrendous lie and make believe.

Alan: Yes. And getting back to what we even mentioned last night, was to do with the real meaning of Moses. Moses represents the illumined man. It's not a person as such, an actual historical person. And the illumined man is the only one allowed to go up the mountain. You see, the masses, who were slaves, meaning slave mentality, these people had to stay at the bottom, because there was lightning that stopped them from coming up. And while he's up there getting the law. And remember there's a gradient. There's a degree gradient as he's going up. That's the symbology. And at the bottom, they make themselves a calf. The symbology of that is, that those who are base want something physical to worship. That's what it means in the esoteric.

Hehpsehboah: Alan, isn't this, when we look at this, this come all out of this horrific situation out of Mithra. And how many of these people, wherever they are listening tonight, have ever come to the realization and when late last night, I don't know whether you saw it, but late last night, they showed Pakistan, and the things that happened to women there. And I said, well, I said, these are the followers of Mithra. Women, women had no value. Women were raped, were tortured. Women were done, whatever, and were murdered in some parts of India, women are tortured, abused, and burned. They're doused in the gasoline and get rid of them. And we know that this is happening. And I have some beautiful people from a Muslim community, and they came, and they said, well this is how it really is. I said, well, isn't it time that you come out of your diapers into your maturity, and that you are going to help these women and these young girls who are out there, who have no hope, to change this all around, and to bring humanity and equality. I said, and after all, I said, the Catholic Church, I said, with its big Mary statue that it has there, Semiramis, and that they have said, well, she is the goddess of the earth, the Catholic Church, of course. And at the same time, they were the biggest abusers of women. And when you look at the dress of the Muslim women, and most likely you can remember when you were small, the women of the Catholic Church were dressed like Muslim women. The nuns.

Alan: Yeah, I know. We better understand that there's an awful lot of perversion behind all of this. I always say that the first city was a perversion of nature. It's an artificial system within a city. It's not natural, so it can only create more unnaturalness. It can never spawn any kind of normalcy. And it's the same with the religions that come out of these ancient cities. We had definitely a priesthood that were more into men,

or little boys, from the very beginning, than into women. And women certainly had just one job, and that was to breed the male offsprings of those particular people. But really, these guys preferred their little boys, always, you know. And that still goes right up to the present day, where we see so many scandals, always breaking out all over the place with orphanages or people now in their twenties, who were abused in these orphanages, by priests. This is traditional with them. And we find that there is tradition in the high esoteric male groups, of this particular rite, where they do abuse boys, you know.

Hehpsehboah: When you say that, we know also that that goes on in Tibet.

Alan: I know. And up where the Dalai Lama has all his followers, they recruit the little boys from the villagers up in the mountain areas, and they're only maybe six, seven, well, six years old when they're recruited. The parents are so illiterate and so trained, when they're asked for their child, they just give them to them. And those little boys go through the same kind of thing. But we find that too, with some of the so-called gurus that are popularized by the New Age in India, with that Saihaibaba, they call him? Part of his initiation.

Hehpsehboah: Saihababa.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, being a god, part of the initiation, I don't know if people realize this, is that when you have intercourse with the god, that's your last rite there. You know. That happens. So, that happened too, when they were pushing up the Maharishi with the Beatles. That was their job to bring in again, like Blavatsky said, to merge Christianity with that of India, the religions of India, and so in the 60s they hyped up the Beatles to be stars. They made them stars. They put them to India, and the Maharishi became so popular. But they actually caught him doing the dirty with a little boy, and that's why they fell out with him. And that's why the song was written, Sexy Sadie. It's a play on Sadi, you know the master. That's why it was written. "What have you done? You've made a fool of everyone." It's because they caught him doing the dirty with a little boy.

Hehpsehboah: You know, but when you look at today's world, and we look at, and you know, people do not understand it when you try to explain to them, you need to shake off Mithra on this planet. If you shake it off, the murders, the war, everything else will disappear. So long as you can defile innocent children. So long as you have these hypnotized masses, and isn't that what they're doing, Alan, they are hypnotizing the masses, 24 hours a day with garbage on the store shelves that they must have to have, with music that they must have to have. You know, with their thwarted forms of religion, and their continual lies like somebody said, oh, they made the famous movie now that just came out, and it comes from Japan, and it says that the world is only three billion years old. I said, it is a lie. Don't believe it. Because start to look at your true historical facts. Start to analyze. Start to understand. And then when you go back, and you know, sometimes you say to people, okay, Buddhism is only 400 years old. No, it is

not. I said, yes it is. The Roman Catholic Church, you know, these first Bible, they didn't appear when the time that it was written and how many times had they to rewrite that Bible, so that it became usable and to suppress the people, but the intelligent people that read it, they say, hey, wait a minute, because the Psalms of the Bible is all Masonic.

Alan: Oh, I know. Every one of them. Yeah, I know. And of course, we know that Shakespeare had a part in writing it, with the teams for King James, and he put his name into the 46th Psalm, you know. His name is in there.

Hehpsehboah: Is it?

Alan: If you read the 46th, it was on his 46th birthday, you see, and he wrote the Psalm. And 46 words down, you'll find the word shake, and if you go from the bottom, at the end of the psalm, and go up the way, you'll find spear. And that's their typical Masonic joke on the public.

Hehpsehboah: It's amazing, because we have some people in the audience in the United States, who used to be very heavy duty into the Baptist movement. When somebody said, you know the Baptists are real followers of John the Baptist. I said no they're not. Oh, sure they are, because they came into being with John the Baptist. I said, no they didn't. I said, this is all make-believe. I said, how can you say that? I said, but it is. You're being tricked. And people get annoyed with me when I tell them you are being tricked.

Alan: It's all zodiacal mythology, because you'll find that prior to that version of it, you see, it's the same version just with different names. And you'll find that in there, you'll find, just look, and I actually put one of the woodcuts from the 1500s of the Zodiac, that Durer did, and every myth in the world, every religion in the world, every story in the world is in that woodcut. And you'll see the head, that at one time was John the Baptist, but it had been the heads of many before that. And you'll also find the word Caiaphas in there, the king, the one that condemns Jesus. He's in there too. That existed long before the story, the biblical story.

Hehpsehboah: Well, when you go and then you tell people, and this was the thing when we were sitting with a group of people, the same people that came from Persia. And one of the Persian women professors says to me, she said, but how are we going to tell people that this ancient, ancient belief that's more than 10,000 years old, has been stolen, has been adulterated, had been changed and shifted, because, when you really start to look, the Zarathustrians, or Zoroaster's story is all the Jesus story. I said, well, that's why they had to murder the people and burn down the library of Alexandria. That's why they had to murder Hypanthia, because she spoke against it.

Alan: The first thing they did was send armies out to exterminate everyone who had a different version or an earlier version, because they had to start from scratch and make everyone believe that this was the original starting right now. And so, they've done this down through history, of course, to eradicate thinkers, especially. Those who think and who know, and it's no different from today. They will eventually exterminate, they want to exterminate those who are still able to think for themselves. There's no doubt about that, you know. So, we're getting to a very critical phase. They've never changed their routine. These characters cannot change, in fact, because they are predators. They can't change their techniques. You can always count on them to repeat the same techniques over and over.

Hehpsehboah: How can we make the people see that? Alan, how can we make the people understand so that it becomes visible to them that they say, oh, this is what they are really doing. I think that's where we need to go so that the people, their eggshells fall off their eyes.

Alan: Yes. And again, it's this incredible training they've had, where they believe they're being looked after like children, and the New Age, where they're trained, don't talk to anybody that's negative and says nasty things, or uncomfortable things. Those people unfortunately, here's a comparison, here's a good comparison to what will happen, and I'm not saying this to terrify them, but I'm just giving you a good comparison. There was a video put out by an Anthony Hilder, on the sort of New Age type thing that's happening today. But, in the video, they showed you a clip from Germany in World War II, and there was maybe about twenty-odd people, thirty people, in a group in the right hand of the screen. And there was maybe four guys with rifles standing around, German soldiers. And you saw one little petty officer who was yelling at them, you know, Schnell, Schnell, run, I pick you, you and you. Run. And they would run. They'd run across this wasteland into a ditch, they jumped into a ditch. They did exactly what they were told. And then the guys behind them simply raised their rifles and shot them. Then the officer says, you, you, you and you, you know, Schnell, Schnell, run. And they'd run again. Now, here you are, going to get shot, and they still ran when they were told to run. And they jumped into that ditch, one row after another, and got shot. And the reason that happened to them...

Hehpsehboah: But that is hypnosis.

Alan: It's because they could not believe it was actually happening. Germany was the most advanced, supposedly, society in Europe at the time, in the sciences. They were so enlightened. They wrote and were free and so on. They were enlightened through science, and sophisticated, etc. And those people could not believe, right to the end, even though they saw the group in front going and getting shot, they couldn't believe that it was actually happening to them. Each one said, this is not happening to me. It can't happen, therefore it's not happening. And that's how they died. And that's what happens to people, who cannot face reality. Before the events happen, they go into a shock, and they cannot possibly believe this could really, really be happening to them. That can happen again.

Hehpsehboah: Would you think that is part of the education system that programs people, like, of course, it's a horrific thing to think of, because, I have a friend who's a journalist in Iraq in the 80s, you know, 90s, the first row of this war. And he was there, and he actually saw, and he asked me, he said, how can men and women lose their integrity to a point that they would become participants, and participate on something so horrific. As he was there as a reporter, he couldn't go anywhere, because he knew he was going to get shot. And he said, he had nightmares after for years of what he saw. And he saw this very specialized army, in this United States, these humungous holes in the desert and these big trucks pulled up, and all these people were ordered off this truck, and the soldiers, and he said there were at least twelve, fourteen soldiers there, so it wasn't one or two. It was a whole bunch of them there. And all these people were lined up, and they came with a bulldozer and they pushed these people, all alive in those huge holes, and they, I think what I said, he thought, but he couldn't totally remember, that they shot two or three rounds into that large pit. But he said, there were a huge amount of people, he said, like, you could fill a ballroom with it, so that must have been a lot of people. That must have been over 200 people. And he said, the soldiers, he said, they went all into the half circle of this pit, and then a command was given, and these bulldozers went into gear and these people were all bulldozed. Men, women, little children, all bulldozed in that pit alive. And they all participated. Wouldn't you think that these men had mothers, sisters, children, at home, of little brothers, of fathers, or?

Alan: I think what's happened is exactly what the big boys said would happen with the specialized indoctrination in school, and the separation of the families. Families are not really families any more. And parental influence, really, is never even, it's hard to even get it across. They never see each other, the children and the parents. But, they've been given their values system, if you want to call it a value system, by the state and the media, especially the media, much music, video games for kill, kill, kill, and all this kind of stuff. That's what's given them their image. I knew when the first Stallone movie came out, the Rambo movie, that that was the beginning of, we're going to train a generation to be like that, who would just be a killing machine. And sure enough, that's when they brought the video games out on its heels. These video games were used by military, to try to desensitize the troops into killing whenever they saw an enemy. So, they'd kill instinctively, without thinking. And then they gave them to the children. And a whole generation now, who are now wearing uniforms, were raised playing video games where the only object was to kill as many as possible by military type games. And, so I knew then that this present war would happen, back then, when Rambo came out, and this move towards this started. And of course, we're seeing it today, because the CBC showed a documentary that was made by a Scotsman, who went over to Afghanistan, and to follow the trail to what happened to a lot of these tribal peasants, the young men, who were rounded up by the American Special Forces, and they found 1,500 of them, had been put into, first of all a sort of a prison camp, where they were gunned down, a lot of them. And then the Special Forces and some other friendly, to the Americans, that is, friendly to the Americans, general of the tribesmen, drove them in tractor trailers out into the desert, three days and three nights in the hot sun. No ventilation. No water. And for a joke, on the way, they said, when they had them screaming inside, the American Special Forces opened fire and ventilated the trucks, the carriages with bullets. And then,

when they got to the desert area, these men who were all still tied with their hands behind their back, were forced out, the ones that were still alive, and they were all shot on the spot and left there to rot. And that was all photographed by the Scottish reporter. So, you see, this killing machine is not a specific ethnic group, it's every young man in uniform, unfortunately in every damn country. And the old story, young men are very stupid. They are very, very stupid. They have no idea who they really are. They're taken from the bottom levels of society where they have no respect. The big men at the top tell them, you wear this uniform and go out and kill for us, and the whole of society will suddenly respect you. And that's what, that's what happens to them. They're very stupid. And because of that, they're lethal. Because they will do what they're told. And they'll kill whoever they're told to kill.

Hehpsehboah: Today, someone from the CBC said, oh, yeah, in Afghanistan, in order to bring Afghanistan into democracy, you know, the Canadian armed forces have to stay there to help. And I said, no, this is not what this is about. You're lying, because for the simple reason, these people lived for hundreds of years there, thousands of years. So, get lost. But, at the same time, they're not doing anything about the torture and the rape and whatever else that happens to women there. They don't do anything. But, when you look at it, there is a much greater agenda to this, because when you see this, and they are now taking the troops out of Canada, they can replace our troops, very soon, with foreign trained troops, Russians or heaven help us, I should not say it, but I can't help, I have memories of World War II, you know, and that we are going to see the slaughter that can happen here, what happened in Europe, so that we can have foreign troops, whether they are South Koreans, or whether they are Japanese, or whatever. People who do not speak the language, and do not understand. People here, who do not speak their language and do not understand. Four or five years ago, I told many people in Canada, you must learn to speak Russian. You must learn to speak Chinese. And they looked at me, and they said, what for? I said, because it will most likely save your life, if you're not listening to me that you're going to get out of the way. And today, when you look at it, and this was also from someone, and this was some years ago, who then still in the US military, and he was in a helicopter, and this was the Senior bee that was in the helicopter. And the Senior Bee said to this young man, this young soldier, "Open the door." And so, he slides open the door. "Yes, sir." And he says, "And now, jump out. I give you the order." And the kid jumped out. And I said, when it is that our children have been programmed in such a manner that they are only capable in such a state of plans, follow monstrous, stupid orders, then we are, as we are sitting here, Alan, today in Canada, and the United States, in the greatest danger we ever were in.

Alan: I know.

Hehpsehboah: Because all you need to do is compare this with World War II and the Netherlands, where they were so programmed. And I remember, saying to them, you must leave, you must go, because there's danger. And they said to my father, she doesn't know what she's speaking about. We're good

people. Nothing will happen to us. And of course, they were all rounded up, never to be seen again, because they were programmed to believe that nobody was going to do anything to anyone.

Hour 2

Alan: We're too civilized. That's what they always think, you know. They always think this happens in ancient history, but it can't happen today. But that's why this works over and over, because they think, well, no it could never happen in this day and age. Not here. But it happens everywhere else in the world, so why not? It's the same guys worldwide that are in charge of the whole show. And unfortunately the children who are brainwashed through their video games, their rap music, kill, kill, kill, will do what they're told. And that's why, because they always put in a book, like their plan, Revelations, the Great Plan, you know, that children would turn on their parents, and think they were doing the world a favor.

Hehpsehboah: Oh, yes. I can see the programming that is taking place and that has taken place in the last, let's say, 25 years, has made it, that if you are not happy with your mom or your dad, what they say, you don't have to take it. And we will help you to leave your home. I have a friend in Alberta, an eye specialist and his wife, and they have two children. And the one son was about nineteen, and the daughter at that time was sixteen. And the daughter one day came home to the father, and said, I need money, because I'm moving out. And he says, you're moving out? Yes. She says, I talked about it with my counselor in school, and you better go out and rent an apartment with me, because I can't stand you. And before something happens here, you better do as I tell you to do, because my counselor said you should listen and obey, for the best for the school and for me. And he stood up and he got very upset. And he walked over to her, and he lifted his hand up, and before that hand could go anywhere, she grabbed a baseball bat and she hit him over the head. And so, he ended up in the hospital, came out of the hospital. But while he was in the hospital, she told the social worker that he was the one that was trying to assault her. There you are.

Alan: Yes. I know, it's so easy now. Actually, I think it would be a scary time to have children, because you would be just as scared of them, you know, probably more scared of them, than they're scared of you. And I think, I'd advise people, if they can get a hold of the movie, the video, the British version of 1984. It's George Orwell's 1984, with the British actors and John Hurt. Because they go through this whole process of what happens in the movie. And we have everything turned upside down, because, today, of course, we call them peacekeepers and Orwell said that. That was written initially in 1948, or published then, the first book. And he said, War is Peace. You know. Torture is Love. He said the children would turn in their parents, and you see a scene in there where that happens, where the parents are terrified. The children are taught to spy and listen in on their parents all the time, and turn them in. And when you're tortured, you're taken off to the Ministry of Love for torture. Well, we're seeing that with all the propaganda about the United Nations. They're peacekeepers. They're not warriors. No, they're peacekeepers.

Hehpsehboah: No, they're not peacekeepers.

Alan: I know. They're dressed like soldiers to me. And they carry weapons. I don't see them walking about with petitions. They're walking about with heavy armaments.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, tanks and everything else.

Alan: So, by the use of terminology changes, this is what they call, it's a sort of psychological warfare by the use of terminology, and that was perfected in the Soviet Union in fact, like so much of this was perfected in that big laboratory. And it's called psycholinguistics. So, it's simply by the changing of the actual fact, the term, is used, it gives you a different impression, suddenly. A nice fuzzy feeling. These guys are out to give peace to the world. They're not there to kill people. They're going to bring peace. So, we're actually seeing that happen, where war is peace, and freedom is slavery. This is all Orwellian doublespeak. George Orwell was picked from Cambridge by the elite. He was a third, fourth generation bureaucratic child. And his father, his father was actually in charge of the Burma, British or Royal Crown Burma opium farms in Burma. And the British public didn't even know. That's whose father it was, it was George Orwell's father. His name was Blair, his real name. And he was chosen in university to carry on the tradition in the Secret Service. And he was told to go out and be the darling of Socialism by the Royal Establishment. So, he wrote books all for Socialism, until he went to the Spanish War, found out there was no difference between them, and they were all run by the same group at the top: Communism, Fascism, and Socialism. And then he came back home to Britain, tried to publish his books, and he had publishing contracts with the biggest publishers, but now that he was speaking out and telling people, hey, we're all being fooled here, there's only one head to this monster, this hydra. Those companies wouldn't publish his books. But he did eventually get Animal Farm out and then 1984, and he uses all the stuff that he was taught in psycholinguistics, to show you how the simple change of a term can completely alter the actual reality of the physical facts. And this is being used through the media. Every day now, when you hear about the so-called war, the peacekeepers and democracy. And people who at one time would be called freedom fighters or nationalist fighters are called insurgents, you see. They're insurgents. They're not Iraqis or Afghanistanis. No, they're insurgents. So, it's all terminology changes, which is psycholinguistics, to alter our perception of reality.

Hehpsehboah: I wonder, Alan, when we take a look at it, how many of these people in Israel, in Palestine, and all the way up into Egypt, how many of these people are aware that they are in enormous danger there?

Alan: I think they probably push it to the back of their mind, really. It's a human condition, it is true, that if you can get up in the morning and go to the stores, and the traffic is on the road, then everything is okay. We find this even in ancient Rome, when they were being invaded, the wealthy elite were still having

parties in the middle of the city, when they were being invaded. So, there's a strange thing of denial that kicks in with people when massive changes are about to come upon them. And of course, everyone has been brainwashed into this strange thing called nationalism. And here's the thing people should really think about. You see, at one time there were no nations, there were no nations. And you'll find even the Catholic Church, the Universal Church, would assign different kings or authorize them to be kings, and then they created nations. This began really with the Norman invasion, backed by the Catholic Church. And they brought the moneyed system in, the serfdom in, the taxation system in, the feudal system in. And from feudal, we get, fee. It means, we all pay fees. So, they brought a caste system in with them, backed by the Catholic Church. And in those days, even though, they'd say, okay, this is now a nation. Now, they create, they call themselves the worker bees at the top. The perfect world for them is the beehive. You'll find that in ancient Egypt. That was Cleopatra's symbol. She was actually a Ptolemy, a Macedonian, a Greek really, in charge of Egypt. Which is sort of something like today, when we have foreigners in charge of your own country. But this symbol of the Beehive, you can go even further back into the Minoans, where they used that, and the battle-axe, which became the fasces. The Catholic Church used the fasces. And now the fasces is on either side of the Congressional Hall when Mr. Bush speaks. You'll see it on the walls, the fasces on either side. These ancient symbols. So, the worker bees, as they came into Europe, with their religions, and that's also the Mormon symbol too, for the state, is the beehive.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, because they have Deseret Farms, right? And the Deseret Farms are set up like it is an enslavement thing, because these people have to work six weeks on that farm and they have to give ten percent of their wages, so the beehive right. Bring the money to the mother bee, right or father bee.

Alan: And then the beekeeper comes along and takes the honey. That's how it works. So, it's an order. You see, they call themselves orders, specialized orders, the priesthoods and Masons. And it's an order of the Bee. They created the word borders. That's where the word border comes from. The whole language is coded. All the High Masons understand this. So, they created Borders, and told all the people within it, well, you're now called this. And you don't talk to those people across that line there, because they've got a different name now. And then, of course, government can only exist when there's a threat from somewhere else. Otherwise, the people don't need them. So, these guys will say, we'll protect you from those guys over there, you know, your cousins. And then they'd have internal wars, but the elite never got killed. They profited from it. They killed off the excess population, and they maintained themselves in power by having the wars over and over and over. Now it's time to take those borders away again.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but as you say this, and we look at it, isn't it now already happening in the police forces, that they are training the police forces and the soldiers that we are the ones that are dangerous?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They do have these specialists again, and going around different colleges and the police associations giving them lectures on how dangerous it is out there now-a-days, and it's a sort of 'us against them'. You know, they see themselves as, the military, they do see themselves as a military organization. Of course, they are of course. They wear a uniform, one form, and they're authorized, and the people are called civilians, that's what the police are now calling the people, civilians. So, you see it all being set up for what's to come. And the police, they basically, they feel superior to the public.

Hehpsehboah: You know, when you say the word civilian, that you can't escape of thinking of Seville in Spain. And when you look back at Seville in Spain, it was there where they had the humungous uprising amongst the people. Yeah, somewhere where, it was 1200 and something, where all the people rose up against whoever was in power, and said, hey, no more. So, maybe that's why we are called civilians, because they want to say, that's what civilians do. They rise up when they don't agree. But at the same time, now, at this moment, people are having to think three, four, five times, before they go and protest, because they come out with these great big tank-like humungous things, and they have all this battle gear and these guns, and I say to the people here on earth, don't go protesting out as you did before, because, as you do this, you are in great danger. When I spoke to some people, and it happened to be one from Palestine and one from Israel that are friends, and I said, you have to be careful, you need to get yourself out of the place. You are in great danger there, because the ones that are super uppity uppity uppity will be not there when they do it.

Alan: Exactly.

Hehpsehboah: And people don't realize that they are being told that it is time to pull their heads out of the sand and come into a state of reality. But when we are seeing it, and you know you are so right when you say, these forces are being programmed against the very people that they are supposed to serve.

Alan: Yes. And for quite a few years now, in Canada and the US, it was first denied in the late 80s, the early 90s, that the multi-jurisdictional task force as they call them, which is a combination of the military special forces, and specially trained police, they all dress in the same battle gear. They're sent out in groups abroad. We have groups now in Afghanistan actually, it was on the CBC, and for years, anybody who mentioned the multi-jurisdictional task force was pooh-poohed and debased by the media. Now they're telling you it actually exists. And those guys are trained to go around the houses and kick down the doors and drag the people out. Then they come back in...

Hehpsehboah: But that was the same as the SS during World War II.

Alan: Yes, but these guys come back into your country after their tour, and back goes on the police uniform again. They're out on the streets, these guys.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but I think it's so absolutely disgusting. Look at World War II in Europe, and it just makes me just boil. Why these people that were numbered during World War II or their relatives, or their friends, and people that have seen it, have known it, are now so willing to give them \$50 to be chipped.

Alan: I know. Well, they're no different from anyone else. They follow their leaders. And everyone is given a leader to follow.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but they're sold apples for oranges. Maybe not even apples. They must be rotten.

Alan: Yes. And that's where you get your saying, they've had their chips. You know. Because they will have had their chips. They follow their leaders blindly, as always. They don't think for themselves. Again, they believe they're being taken care of by their leaders. And they have no idea of the real agenda behind all of this, you know. None at all. You know, over in Israel, the Rothschilds are looked upon as Messiahs. And a Messiah, of course, is anyone who really furthers the particular agenda for the people. And the Rothschilds, and the Rockefellers in America, and quite a few other wealthy ones, who claim to be Jewish, funded, set up IG Farben that created the German War Machine. And none of these guys after the war were prosecuted.

Hehpsehboah: No. That's right.

Alan: So, here's a big thing, you see. There's an esoteric and an exoteric, and once you belong to this high, international brotherhood, the people that you used to belong to are now the profane. So, yeah, you can lead them all right. You can lead them right up the garden path, because they're no longer your people.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but you know, when you look at it, and we look at that war, back there, and the shells fall off the eyes, and you say, hey, wait a minute. We need to compare what was there and what is here. Here we have Palestine and there we had Germany. Here we have Israel and there we had Holland, right? Here we had Belgium, and there we had the Germans, and we had everything else that was there, ready to pound, murder, slaughter, kill, gas, torture, and so forth. But today, when you would think that these people, Alan, learn from what took place in Europe that they would come to a place of such wisdom, that they say, oh, well, oh, wait a minute, chipping? You make that look very nice, but no thank you, go to hell. I'm not going to be chipped by you. And as I went to that store, remember when I came on with you, onto the show, and I told you, I went to the manager of this very, very large grocery conglomerate here in Canada, Save-on Foods. Jimmy Patterson, personal friend of George W. Bush, his

father, and they cruise around on this great big humungous luxury yacht. And I asked this man, and I told him, I said, do you know, I said, this is the only in and the only out into this store. And he said yeah. Okay, they have a small side door, but it's a small side door, and it doesn't stand for very much. And, I said, well, imagine they put equipment here, and I pointed it out to him. And they had two big guys, there, I said, and you come in, and now we put into place, because that's what they're doing, Alan. Isn't that right? They are putting it in place, like they have in England. We should tell these people out there, we should wake them up. They should come to the place that they get, Alan, thank you. Hehpsehboah, thank you. Because they still think it is not going to happen, and yet the man, when I walked up and I pointed him out, and I said to him, this, this, this, this. We could see the jolt he had and we knew that he had known it before. And we knew also that he cringed inside, and he quickly, and this man was always very friendly, and he stepped back, and he said, there's nothing I can do about it. All I must do here, is this grocery shelves. And he looked, and you could see his energy was bouncing all over the place, and he didn't know how to hold this energy, or what to do with it. But at the same time, the people here, in North America, with their crummy idea about the chip, they don't understand that it comes in other cards, right?

Alan: Yeah, yeah.

Hehpsehboah: Can you explain that to them, what has happened, what is going to go on, that part, so maybe they wake up?

Alan: Yes. I mean, it's public. In fact, it was in the newspapers a few days ago, when Scott Moldea came out to give his first spiel to the public, and of course, he was authorized to do it, because I'm sure he had a script writer to write everything. These guys don't make up their own words, these guys. And, he said, well, it's inevitable. We must give this ID card. And he said, it's the same one as Britain's and the United States. It will have your, a DNA sample, in that card, the code, your DNA code will be in the card. Your complete medical history, inoculations and so on will also be, recent inoculations will all be on that card. A voiceprint, you'll have to speak into the machine, so they can record a voiceprint in there. It has an active chip, which means it can be picked up from quite a distance. I have no doubt that these things can be picked up by these cell phone towers, all over the cities, and of course, eventually it will be the brain chip after that. But, this chip also has quite a lot of space left, because it will become your bank card, for the cashless society, so they can track all purchases and who's buying what, and how much your income is, etc. And then a little bit too that they added was, he's the first one to admit, although I knew it years ago, when I first knew it was coming, he said, it was actually an international ID card. It's not just national. It's an international ID card, which tells you, that since one company is making it for all the countries, they already have the supercomputer set up somewhere ready to go into action.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, in Brussels, in Grand Cayman Islands, there's another one somewhere, I think in Russia now. You know, so they are setting it up to cover the planet. But when they wanted to set up this thing in Brazil, the people said no. And I said, amazing. Here we have more people there who have less access to media, but who are more involved with raising their own children, and as they call them primitive, thank you very much, they said, no. And when you landed in Brazil, a great big humungous sign, sitting there, sitting right across the airport, and you couldn't miss it, "America, we don't want you. Go home."

Alan: Well, you see, in the ancient times, and right up to the present today in some places, they still brand cattle. You brand them. And that's the sign of ownership by somebody. And this is what this is all leading towards. This is the entire you, supposedly, in this card, and then it will be a chip, after that, a stepping stone, which will be embedded, eventually into us. And they're branding their property, just like the Normans did, when they came in and created the Domesday Book. They took an inventory of everything that lived and all the houses and animals and people and children. It's the same darn thing over, by the descendents of these same people, who are putting this into effect, under the guise of making you safe. Ha.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah. And the DNA thing Hitler tried and did already, the experimentation, but at this very moment, the DNA-ing is used so they can get rid of the First Nations people, maybe Asian people, maybe African people, maybe anybody that is not blue-eyed, and whatever, Germanic.

Alan: Yes. Prussian.

Hehpsehboah: Prussian, yeah. That's right.

Alan: So, what you're seeing, yeah, it's going to create a definite caste system, that's going to be read everywhere you go, by everyone you come in contact with, that you have to purchase something or even get on a bus. And Bertrand Russell said, you know this is so, quite fascinating, because you see, Bertrand Russell said the same thing as Lenin said, at the beginning of the 1900s. The exact same thing. He said, eventually a system will come in, based on a form of, he didn't say a credit card, he called it a sort of rationing card. And he said, this will be, everyone, every citizen will be given so many credits at the beginning of a week, and they'll be able to spend them, if not save them up, so, if they haven't used them all by the end of the week, it's rubbed out and you start off again on the Monday with the same amount of credits as everyone else. And this is to create the classless, bottom society you see, the bottom of the heap. And he said, anyone who didn't go along with this would be punished by the state who authorized the credits, by withholding the credits, so when you went to have it updated on Monday, there's nothing there for you. You can't pay your rent. You can't buy your food. And so, that will be your punishment until you begin to come, to fall into line. And Lenin said the same thing. These guys knew this was coming a

hundred years ago. Lenin said, eventually, he says, the dictatorship will disappear. He said, ultimately in this Great Plan, meaning the Great Work, of course, he says, ultimately he said, military will disappear. There will be no need for military or police in this system to come. And I said, well, how are they going to manage that. Well, we know how they're going to manage it. The card is one step to it, with the social approval and disapproval, and removal of credits to make you obey. But then, when they chip the brain, that's the only way they could do away with military and police, you see.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, because they then can control you totally and put you into that state of hypnosis.

Alan: A zombie. Yeah, a cyborg zombie. And they knew this a hundred years ago. It's fascinating to read through this. I used to say, well, how come, how come they could talk about the withering away of the state and nationalism, and police and so on, and having this perfectly obedient society? They knew this a hundred years ago, because we with all our magazine nonsense of science at the bottom level of reality are kept in a complete illusion. Everything that we're given is antique. They've had this technology for hundreds and hundreds of years. We know that. They had a cartoon in Britain, when Rothschild took over the Bank of England, supposedly because he just made a good bet. But he told the rest of the stockholders that the British had lost, and they dumped all their stock. So, he waited until the end and his agents all bought it up for peanuts. But in the papers of the day, they had him talking into a little black box, and it said, here he is doing his ventriloquist act again. The guy had some kind of cell phone. Lady Queensborough talked about her uncle, who was a top Freemason, witnessing the same stuff in a high Freemason's home, in France, where he had this kind of gizmo, and he was talking to somebody across the sea in America. This was in the early 1800s. So, we're kept at the bottom. It's through science, through the control of science which is power, that they keep us at the bottom level, and they feed us this reality constantly, by, oh, we're on the cutting edge, and one day we'll discover this, and one day, we can work towards that. It's all been done. And that's why at the bottom level we have research. It's re-search, meaning the search was already done long ago. Rutherford, the great mathematician, in the late 1800s, and early 1900s, said that he was working for the Royal Society, another high Masonic science society, chartered by the Crown, and he was working as a mathematician on genetics. Why would you need a mathematician on genetic work if you haven't actually discovered the gene?

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, not only that, and why would you want to DNA all the children in school, under a false pretense, and say, oh, yes, if something happens. But it has nothing to do with something happens; you are going to make something happen.

Alan: It's also interesting that the companies like Monsanto, you're probably aware that apart from all the modified food, and their patents on modified food, they're now heavily going into all the seeds of the world, which no one had even bothered to think about patenting, because it always existed. Well, if there was no patent previously on all the natural seeds that have been used by farmers for hundreds and

hundreds of years, the world over, they're slapping their patents on it. Meaning, they own it. They own its DNA, everything. Well, when you put down everything on a card, which is a government card, then technically, they own you. They own you.

Hehpsehboah: How can people become free of that, Alan? There has to be a solution to this.

Alan: Yes, well the solution, would, you know it's going to mean sacrifice in one way or another, because people, there will be people who will refuse to go along with it, and they will suffer.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, they will suffer tremendously.

Alan: That's always been the way in history. But without that, you know, it's game over. Because we're heading towards the final move of what they call their Great Work, that's been in thousands of years in the making, and these characters mean business. And asking them, please, don't do this, is not going to work. They're going to come down with the heavies, the heavy fist, on anyone who doesn't go along here. And people will suffer tremendously. And that's what generally it takes before others start to see the inhumaneness of all this, and start to question, you know.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but the risk is also, we can no longer now go to a place where we bring the people out on the street, because they're going to tazer them to death.

Alan: Although, all down through time, it's been the individuals here and there that simply say no. You know, that's what it takes. As an individual, this is an ultimate choice here. This is an individual choice, and all the New Agers can Om themselves away as much as they want, and you know, wave their incense in their faces, but this is coming their way too. And if they don't like negativity, turn on to another station.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but they go into a different dimension.

Alan: Well, they could do that.

Hehpsehboah: I, I said to one, well let me see, if you know, you know, here's a wall, show me you go through the wall into another dimension. He looked very annoyed at me, but I said, you know, let's be logical. Let's have some wisdom here because what you are talking about and what you are doing, you are utterly, utterly confused, because, Mithra, the Roman Catholic Church, Rome, Masons, same bunch have had you. So, now you come to a place, where you are just about totally have been had, because

they want to get rid of all the...You know what shocked me the most when I came into this country, and I landed on the airport in Edmonton. They knew more about my ancestors than I did, from my mother's side, and said, oh, you are Indian, and you are coming to claim your heritage land? I came off of a twelve-hour flight, and the plane had lost part of its tail, and I was all shook up, and here this woman comes up with my whole history from my mother, and proclaims me Indian, when I had my heavy-duty Dutch accent, looked as Dutch as they come, of course, coming from Holland, right in the plane. And they told me. And she yanked a piece of paper out, and I couldn't read it, not for the will of Heaven. And she stuck it under my nose, and told me to sign it. Later, because of my wonderful First Nations friend, and the relations, they said, you should have never signed it, but it doesn't matter, we can always go and prove that you didn't speak sufficient English to understand what they stuck under your nose. But, you know, when I look at it, it is very scary, because most likely, you came here to this part of the world. They know all your ancestry; so they can somehow, psychologically, emotionally control you. And that's what they think. And, of course, they are wanting to psychologically and emotionally and physically destroy all the First Nations people, because they have done a fine job, because they send all these Black Friars, Rome onto the reserves, you know, to do their hocus pocus, you know, like they did in India and other countries. And then we have the Masonic Church, the Mormon Church, and then we have, of course, finally, in our last stages, isn't it true, we're in the last stages, and people now need to wake up and say, no.

Alan: Yeah, because it's time. It's time. It's getting time to fleece the sheep here, and the shepherds are beginning to show their teeth for the first time. They all have got their orders, across the planet. And they're going to have their way. That's why they've built up internal armies called massive police forces, in every country, and they've been doing it for years in advance. Because they knew, they knew where they were taking us all to. And even H.G. Wells, the propagandist for MI5 during World War II, he said, many will die, fighting the New World Order, he said, never knowing, and this was a fact too, never knowing that the system they're trying to save was given to them too, by the same people, because they give us our culture. And a different one for different eras. So, so, they know. They've always known what was coming.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, but they're stripping First Nations people of the land that they lived on since the polar shift here.

Alan: Yeah, but as far as they're concerned, they are the useless eaters, because no one is to come through into the new system, unless they are economically productive, for this particular economic system. That's what's been said, over and over. And that's the definition under the UN Charter of a good citizen of the world, is someone who's a good producer/consumer. Which also means, if you're retired, you're now consuming. You're now in the useless eater category. So, everyone should really be aware of what really is going on here.

Hehpsehboah: Everyone should be also very careful to not live in communities, where there are a lot of senior citizens. Not live near communities, you know, and this is what bothers me. What about all the First Nations people in North America and what about them? And as we also are seeing, and as you know, it's very worrisome, because we have now people from all over the world who have come here, and their elders have come here, and believing this was a country with very, very, small population, and we are now realizing that it isn't because this country has a small population. This is because of the agenda, that they will want to get rid of the people that they complain about no good, so they got to Afghanistan and they slaughter thousands of people there, and they go to Iraq, they're going to go to Iran, they're going to Syria, they're going to go of course, North Korea, then they're going to go and what is left in Russia, and what is left to anybody that they feel is not as they should be contributing to their game plan. Isn't that right?

Alan: That's right. Everybody must be productive in their system to serve their masters. That's what it's about. That's what it's about. And the system to come after the card, is the chip where they'll be purely profit motivated, because we won't need to be entertained, and we won't need to buy ourselves little toys every month, to justify our slaving away. This is to be the new system. The perfected system of slavery. And these characters at the top talk about this quite openly, and they use the term slavery without feeling embarrassed.

Hehpsehboah: So, but do they do what, what do people do that are listening? What is it that we're going to say, okay, let's come together. Let's of course, we hope that they get with it and that comes on some day, because this is such a special program that we started today, that we are wanting to literally shake them awake, and say, we love you, but you know it is late day, and we need to be in the know very fast. Can they still do something? Yes.

Alan: Yes, they can. Of course they can. And programs like this mean that they can communicate through the internet or any other way that they want or can, while we can still do it. Because, people who are isolated, especially, have to start communicating with each other, and passing ideas back and forth, and to get strength within themselves. People must help to recharge themselves. As they hear all the bad news, they have to recharge the energy in themselves, because the negativity that is put out by the top, to scare everybody, is meant to immobilize us all, and that must not happen. And that's neutralized, when people start to communicate openly, and stop being so afraid to speak to each other about these things. It must be done, openly.

Hehpsehboah: Yeah, because they conquer and divide us, didn't they? They have made it that mom and dad and the kids no longer talk. They have made it that the neighbors no longer really trust each other and talk. And they have hypnotized the main front of the stupid box. TV.

Alan: So they can't pass history down to the young. They have divided everyone up. That was their plan. And they wrote about it openly, back in the early 1900s, this would happen. But it's time that people start to communicate what they know to each other, just for strength, and then they'll find strength within themselves to start telling others, because it must, it must be neutralized, this agenda. There's no other option. The option is total oblivion for people. It's the end of the line of every ancestor you've ever had, and for those to come. No more sentient, aware beings. There's nothing else to give up, when you give up the ability to be cognizant and sentient and to appreciate the world that you're born into. But that's the biggest crime of all is to steal the mind. And it must not be allowed to happen.

Hehpsehboah: You know, Alan, when you say this, and we foretold a long time ago to the people that they should be very, very careful, because this summer, late spring, summer, are the times that we will see the forest will absolutely burn into a crisp, and it will wipe many houses out, and it will burn away, because of something, I believe they're doing in the sky to get this great heat and these great fires going, because I believe from here, all the way on, into the United States and California, they will burn most of the forests away. Do you believe that they're going to put those forest fires out?

Alan: Oh, no. The Ministry of Forestry commissions have already said, and they've signed an international agreement, that the new policy is not to stop fires, but to set fires, because it's good for the underbrush, because they want to burn all the peoples out, and away into the new habitat areas, where they'll be well taken care of by the authorities. And of course, we know, they're also using superheated air over those forests, because the forestry workers can stand on the hilltops and watch the lightning come out of nowhere on clear days, all over the place, simultaneously, and strike these trees and set them on fire.

Hehpsehboah: But that is Tesla technology, again.

Alan: That's right.

Hehpsehboah: Can you explain that to them, because I'm sure that many people that are out there don't know. But just a second, Alan. And ladies and gentlemen, have your paper and your pencil, because you want to have the books, you want to share them with your family members and your friends, because it is going to come some day that they say to us, hey, wait a minute, we're going to stop you, because you are spreading the truth about us. And they will want to do that. So, you are now listening, wherever you are, and get a piece of paper, and a pencil, or a pen. Alan Watt, A-L-A-N W-A-T-T, Alan Watt, researcher and author, his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And if you're in Australia, you're not totally free of it. So, get with it. Get a pen and pencil. And there is of course, three books available: Cutting Through One: The Androgynous Hermaphroditic Agenda, Cutting Through Two: A Glimpse into the Great Work. Cutting Through Three: Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition. That's for you who have been listening. Of course, you who are in the audience can read it all the time as it comes

by. But we urge you, whoever you are, wherever you are, no one is safe, if you think so. You need to be prepared. You need to come into wisdom. And you need to come to that stage, where you say, thank you but no thank you, now you're going too far. Especially if you're First Nations. Also the Canadian government has in mind to make it so that you no longer own your house, no longer own your piece of land, or whether you are native or not, it doesn't matter. And that is also happening very soon in the United States of America, as it was told to some insiders, because they want you to have no roots. Isn't that right, Alan?

Alan: That's right. They call it the new nomadic society.

Hehpsehboah: Do people understand really what is in store for them, when you say that?

Alan: Some will. Some will investigate. Others will retreat into something, some diversion. So, it depends on the individual. It's interesting, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the CFR, were the ones who brought forth the property tax bills to get property taxes in, while the Communists through Zimmerman from Britain, who was a member of the Royal Society as well, pushed for the same agenda to be put into Communism. No private property is to exist in the world to come. That's the agenda. Plato wrote about it, 350 BC. There would be no private property for the people. And this is coming to pass now. They have habitat areas. The UN website tells you there'd be no private property, rental only, and no private vehicles allowed in the habitat areas. That's the official policy.

Hehpsehboah: Do people really realize that when we say this? You know, when I brought it up to someone, and I said, you will be like living in a goldfish bowl.

Alan: And of course the ones who are dead already, I call them the dead, they are the dead, and they're called the dead. They say, well, I've got nothing to hide. In other words, they have no natural disgust at having no privacy. Those people are already given, they are natural slaves now. Those people have decided to be slaves. And that's their choice. That's why democracy is the term they said they'd use to bring in the New World Order. The bulk of the population will accept slavery under any conditions. It's the one who enjoys freedom and privacy, and the right to own the thoughts in their head, that this is all about. The war is on them, actually, not on the general populations. So, those are the ones I try to get through to. You know. And the younger ones who are waking up to it, that don't have the information. That's who I try to get through to. Those who like life, to be alive. That's the ones I try to get through to.

Hehpsehboah: You know, when we look at this, it is going to be so that no one can travel anywhere, where they like to go. And like the highway, from here, from past Hope, through all of Canada, still have, and I never understood. They never took down these tollbooths. They have been sitting there. And when I

travel back and forth through there, I wonder, there's never ever in all those years anybody into these tollbooths. Why are these tollbooths still here? But then when you get into Alberta, and you are coming, let's say from Calgary side, and you want to go and travel back here, there is again, these tollbooths, but you have to say whether you're going to go and drive to the park, already you're going to go off in town. So you better not go in the town, because you haven't paid a tollbooth. And I said, you know, where, where is it, that people are like sheep, that it is so very, very easy to shave the people today. You know, you know, you're not going there. You have no right to go there. We have decided to not go there. And when they are going to burn down, and ladies and gentlemen, we are warning you, if you have many native family members, if you have family members that live in forests, everywhere, wherever, please be aware. It's in my prophecy. It's been there for a long time. We warn for that stuff that happened on the Mississippi, we warned for Florida. We have warned for earthquake, and especially this year here along the West Coast. We have said to people, just be careful, because also today was a very strange day. It was very nice and quiet during the night, and in the afternoon. Suddenly, this very peculiar storm that comes out of nowhere is ripping around the house right now, and we say, well, wait a minute, just wait a minute. What are you cooking up? But we have now also learned that when that storm comes, that we are knowing that somewhere we're going to have another earthquake in a major earth frequency. And we also figure out that it is very peculiar before, if the tides were sort of balanced, you could pretty well put a sign to it and say this is all safe. But what we realized in the last two days is that when you look at the tide, it is no longer working, because this external, from somewhere else that is playing with your planet. This is not Mother Nature. This is not the ancient, lovely Mother Earth. This is not something that was created by the great spirit of our Creator. Now, we need to come to educate the people around us, because if you're not aware, and you live in a very forested area, you could lose your life, or everything that you have when springtime becomes warm. And we also understand as we have warned you, that the tides are fluctuating in a very strange manner, and the tides will start to rise, much, much higher as we have noticed with keeping track of it for eleven years, that the tides rise higher, but we also know when it is high, and suddenly for no reason drops very low, that they are playing with earthquake frequencies wherever you may be. And this month, on the fourteenth for North America, there is an eclipse, and if they play during the eclipse, and they are, they will give you that on Friday night. Again, we will go through that so you'll be more in the know. But listen to what Alan said, and what he is giving you for advice, and we are in the last two minutes of the show.

We want you to be there on Sunday, because we're here to help you, and not only that, in order to support his work, Alan's work, to keep him alive and surviving, please buy his books, or make people aware to buy his books, because we have asked you many times, if you please will help us, and help has been more meager than anything, and what have you really thought we live off of? That who feeds us? We were just wanting to ask you. Who do you think feeds us when we work around the clock to bring you the information, and the energy, and the time that goes in it, so that you may be in the know, and may be prepared, and step aside and not lay on the track and see if you're going to be hit by the train. So, if you can help Alan, by buying his books. And you know, I'm named Thunderbird Woman by First Nations,

and was named that in 1981 by the people Victor North on Bruckus Reserve on Athens Creek South. Anyway, that is a little bit about knowing where I came from, and also knowing that yes, I'm First Nations in heart and soul. And we are asking you to support, to bring your friends. The more people that hear this, the more people who awake, the more people who say, yes, we will pull our socks off and assist, the better it will be for this planet. And of course, you know this, you can contact Alan, or write to him. And with this, precious people, and may the Great Spirit, may the Creator hold you until we meet again on Sunday and Thursday and Friday. But Alan is going to be here on Sunday. We're here to help you, to love you, to empower you. And if you are New Agers, and you say it is ruddy negative, well, I think it is negative when you lay on the track and the train drives over you. So, we're telling you to get off the track. And with this, we love you. And Alan, right, you're back on Sunday.

Alan: Yes.

Hehpsehboah: And we'll give them some more information on Sunday, to empower them. So, with this, we're going to say Good Night to them. Right, Alan?

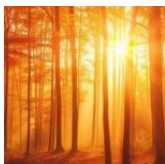
Alan: Yes.

Hehpsehboah: Good Night, Good Morning, Good Afternoon, wherever you are, whether in Australia, New Zealand, Africa, Holland, Scotland, England, or of course, lovely Canada in God's Country, Good Night.

Alan: Good Night.

October 20, 2025 at 8:20 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#98**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik.

James: Well, we're back and we're live, and as usual you know, this is amazing to me. I live in Chicago, well, I'm in actually Burling, but I'm in the Chicago-Land Area and I have a devil of a time calling Canada. I don't understand it. We're right next-door, you know. And so I'm calling Alan Watt here, and it's not working out. I have another system I'm going to call. We're going to end up unfortunately taking him completely live, right on the air. We'll see if this works.

Alan: Hello.

James: Hello, Alan Watt?

Alan: Yes.

James: Yeah, I'm sorry, I just called you a moment ago, and I had trouble. This is James from Feet to the Fire. We're live right now at the moment. Our system here has a devil of a time calling Canada. I don't understand why. But I have a backup system that works internally throughout my computer systems, and I want to welcome you to the show.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on. You're lucky too, because my other phone just packed in this instant.

James: Oh, boy. Well, I didn't get a chance to give you a proper introduction that I had planned. Being a live radio show, sometimes we end up, but Alan Watt is a long-term researcher into the forces behind world systems of government. Researcher into the ancient histories, religions and secret societies and their influence on culture creation and guidance. Involved in the music business, where it became evident that music was a prime indoctrinational force in young people, and that the science was perfectly understood by those in control. He appeared on many radio shows, beginning in 1998, discussing the global agenda, and the new society, which will emerge. The website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and we'll now officially welcome Alan Watt.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be on.

James: So, what we just had on before is David Bay did a video series, Secret Mysteries of America's beginning, and he talked about the very subject we're going to be talking about, kind of a segue into it. And actually, a caller, I mean, a listener, actually wanted you in particular to talk about the Masons and so forth. And I have a question about these Secret Societies. Is it possible, and then we could just flow into where we go, is it possible that for example, we mentioned the Masons, that there may be a group of people running it behind the scenes or may have an agenda, but when we find anybody, the average Mason who is involved in it, it's just like a Catholic for example is unaware of the things going on behind the scenes. Is it possible that the regular people are unaware of what their leaders are doing?

Alan: Yes, it's based on a faith, right from the beginning. You have faith that you're joining something, because you don't really know what you're joining. Very little is told about what their belief systems are, and it is a religion, although many of them will deny it, but Albert Pike, who wrote Morals and Dogma in the late 1800s, who was the Pope of Freemasonry, really, said, it is a religion. And so it's a faith based type of religion, where you join having faith in those above you, even if you don't know them or ever get to meet them. And it's a tiered structure, like a pyramid, going all the way down to the bottom. The bottom

ranks put on a type of a show, an outer portico, as Pike called it, of charity work and self-improvement. That kind of thing. But in reality, it's a particular order. And Masonry is based on the same types of rites as Knights Templars which was an order, a priesthood actually, of warrior priests. And so, they are part of this system in which we live, and they do uphold the system; in times past, when they were changing the system, they spearheaded Revolutions in different countries.

James: And do you think that there's a way that we as the people here could stop this from happening, or is this kind of like a foregone conclusion and we're going down this slope?

Alan: It's a foregone conclusion. We live in a sense, we live in the past. We're kept in a particular reality from our birth right through. We're kept in it by the media in a way, which gives us a form of reality. And we don't participate in our destiny creation, we think everything is just happening on a daily basis and we deal with crisis as they come up. But nothing is further from the truth. And it's not hard to find that the world is planned centuries ahead, when you read the histories by many of the movers and shakers, telling you, what they're going to do for the next hundred years, and sure enough, if you live long enough, you'll see it all happening, we saw that with Lenin's writings. Lenin was put there, in the Hegelian technique of being in opposition, because they must have opposites fighting each other verbally or physically to get change to occur and to get the people to move in a certain direction. So, Lenin and the staff around him, churned out lots of books with the whole agenda for a hundred-odd years, and prior to that, Karl Marx, wrote about the unification of Europe, to be followed by a United Americas and then a Pacific Rim conglomerate. And then we find old books from the CFR, the Council on Foreign Relations books with the minutes of their meetings, going back to the 1930s, discussing this same thing. So, we're living in a script. Our whole life and the major events are nothing more than a script in fact. And that's how the real world operates, like a huge business plan. Big corporations will plan investments, 50, sometimes 70 or 80 years down the road. And governments are no different. But that's what the real diplomatic corps of London was all about, was shaping the future, and guiding other countries along a certain path.

James: So, is there a chance that perhaps we the people, worldwide will kind of either wake up or something or other, and throw a monkey wrench into this? Or is it unlikely it will happen? Or is it impossible?

Alan: It's not impossible, because ultimately, looking at the science, the world science meetings that have taken place over the last four or five years, like the one at Loyola University in Louisiana, where they talked about inserting chips into the brains of all the public to control them. This was discussed at their two weeklong meeting. And they had cybernetics engineers there. The microchip fellows were there. Top surgeons were there from all over the world. And Newt Gingrich headed it off. He kicked off the discussion. And they said they have a chip ready that can be implanted in the brain, and the professor

from Japan that was there, who helped to spearhead this particular chip said, once it's inserted, there will be no such thing as individuality for the general person. It will be the end of individuality. Think of it more as a beehive, where you'll hear the whispers of messages between the central computers programming those around you and yourself, like whispers. And that's what I immediately thought of, the Borg in Star Trek, when they said that. So, they have all these tremendous plans. Government has always been concerned about maintaining power for a dominant elite as Aldous Huxley called them, the dominant minority. And Huxley himself said in Berkley in '63 or '64, it's on my website, he talked about the dominant elite that run the world. He said, they've always been here, and I suppose they always will. So, that's the real world. We have very little say in what happens really. Everything is planned from a dominant minority and then it's marketed to the public through think tanks and through movies and media basically. To give us a false idea of what's really happening in the world.

James: Well, it looks like you and your website are called, anyway to try and get this information out, and which is good. I hope that there is a spiritual component working on the other side of all of us, kind of waking us up, and that maybe something will happen outside that will catalyze a change inside. I know, I've said the word hope a few times, but that's where my point of this show is, is to try and find truth whatever it may be, no matter how pleasant or unpleasant it is, and get this information out so people can make their own decisions.

Alan: But that's the key to a lot of it. Everything we're saying right now has been discussed in think-tanks in the past, because, again, those who plan the future had all this hammered out, how the public would react to different changes. And that's why they can always set up in advance all the different societies and systems to join which lead us in circles as the process is going on. They want in a sense to capture the soul, you might say, the spirit, the individual parts, the ghost in the machine as they call it. They want to capture it totally, because that's the big bug in their system is the individual who can say the king has no clothes, and their whole scheme falls apart. They want total control. And in a totalitarian type system, it's imperative that every individual be utterly, 100% predictable. That's the kind of society they're driving towards right now with all the total information network. They want to know how you tick, what you think, how you'll behave and react to all the changes that will come your way. So yeah, it's up to the individual spirit. However, they did also, if you read Arthur Koestler's book, *The Ghost in the Machine*, now, he worked for the United Nations. Prior to that, he worked for Stalin and came right over to the US and worked for the UN. In his book, in the last chapter and the whole book is about how to control the individual and the think tanks that were employing him and others at the United Nations to find out the best way to either lobotomize the general public, and they came to the conclusion that there's a part inside the brain that gives you your individuality and it's also part of your survival mechanism. So, if they could knock out that survival mechanism, the part that gives you intuition, if they could do it chemically or otherwise, they would do so, and then they would have perfect peace, because most people would not react then to anything that came their way. They'd just simply go along. So, this was also thought out in advance. And I think we're seeing today the lethargy within people. It's almost as though they don't see the dangers

that are occurring all around them as all these various laws are being introduced. I think they've been very successful.

Now, Koestler himself said, you could either inoculate the people and it would target a specific part of the brain. They could do it by spraying you from the skies. They could put it in the food or the water, and I think they've been doing all of this.

James: Well, I was going to say, it sounds like it with the inoculations being ridiculously put upon us. And then you have the, I've heard of chemtrails, of course, for years. But it only dawned on me personally when I happened to be driving in Chicago, and I saw so many chemtrails so thick and so crisscrossed across the sky, that I just felt like I had been asleep for a year. I'm sure it didn't start that day, but I finally saw all these items. But when I started out doing the radio, it was your basic kind of nighttime talk radio, where I'd talk about anything, but usually odd things. And I learned all these items over the years. And I talk to friends who have known me for years, and they're educated, and they won't even listen to the beginning basics of it.

Alan: That's what I mean. If you have educated people, education is like a tunnel. Universal or university means you become one birth, one voice. You're put into a tunnel and you're all trained to think the same way. And what they understood even 2300 years ago in the days of Plato, they understood that language is the key to everything. If you control the language and the way you use words, you control the thoughts of the people. We are like computers in a sense. A good computer programmer, who understands the language and understands the logic of that computer, can tell you what it must arrive at when you give it a question. He knows the answer, because of its logic and its language that it must use. We are the same. And education tends to put us in a tunnel. We're taught we know it all when we graduate, and because of that simple trick that everyone comes out there saying the same things, having the same opinions on all the different topics, they don't realize that they could all be wrong. That's a simple technique of training the public through education. And I always think it's so amusing that the Freemasonic books are so happy to tell you that they spearheaded the universal education across the world. And I'm sure they did. We're all dumbed down and silly and we don't really know what's going on. We're told to just don't worry, be happy, and enjoy yourself. Meanwhile, we see the wolves gathering around the sheep pen, and we're all grazing quite contentedly. We've lost our ability for self-preservation.

James: You know, it's funny. The thinking, the first time in my life, I realized I dropped out of college not because of lack of intellect, it was in fact opportunity of money at that point, it was, I did not like it. I felt as if my brain was being squeezed through like a strainer or something. I couldn't put it into actual words, but I look back on it now, and it was a blessing.

Alan: Yes. University and all education really is, now look what they do today. The ones with leadership, especially boys with leadership abilities, a bit extraverted are put on Ritalin. That's not by an accident. And so, they got rid of the leadership qualities through the use of drugs. Everyone who goes into school, and I caught on to this very early in school, all they wanted you to do was to parrot what you were told and you got the little gold star. And if you asked questions which the teacher couldn't answer, you were put down as a problem.

James: That's where I come in.

Alan: Yeah, that is the system. That is truly the system. It's not there truly to help us, it's put there to indoctrinate us into a certain blind way of looking at things, and it makes us more easy to manage.

James: Well, Alan, on the idea of this dumbing down, and there are people, such as yourself and others who are seeing this. Why are you being allowed to say this? Is it because they are arrogant in thinking there is nothing you can do? Is it like toying with you? I mean, why are there people, dissenting people, going on the internet and radio and writing books and all that, and not being killed or put away or tried to be converted like Nineteen Eighty-Four?

Alan: I think that's all coming. They prepared for this in advance too, because intelligence is a fascinating subject when you study how intelligence is gathered and always has been, by the elite of every country. They gather intelligence, which are the topics of conversation the people are having and public are in bars or bazaars or coffee shops, and at one time, London had about 5000 spies, full-time employees, just going around coffee shops and teashops in London to gather information and the topics of conversation. That's intelligence. So, when they hear something getting said that's true, and could eventually be a problem, they set up people to be superstars, who take the same information that's being commonly discussed, they wrap it up in mystery or alien theories and spin it off into outer space and ridicule it. And so, they do actually come against you when you're just saying the facts that are known. They will come against you and give you trouble. And if you do get too much of a problem, they have no problem with eliminating the people. At the moment, I think they've got so many superstars out there misleading the public and ridiculing the truth that they're not too concerned, to be honest with you.

James: No, that's why.

Alan: And I think they've got very cocky. They're very arrogant right now, and they're so sure that they've got it all pretty well sewn up.

James: And they've got it so that if you say things like Illuminati or Masons or Skull and Bones, you say all that stuff, it gets laughed off without ever having even examined it, this stuff.

Alan: Yeah, you always ridicule truth, and especially if you wrap it up, as I say, you know, the space aliens or whatever. You can ridicule it very easily, and that's what they do. They make sure there are superstars out there to spin it off into fantasyland until it does become a circus. And now, of course they call it conspiracy theories. That's popular, it's a new fad. So, if you're telling the truth, oh, you're a conspiracy theorist like that's your hobby. And you're saying, no, I'm trying to tell you, to save your skins, because you're going to lose everything shortly if you don't. So, you are under an informational war here. And the Big Boys, of course, make sure that they control the big superstars of the airwaves.

James: All right. We have to take a break here. And what I'll do, since I'm kind of using this kind of backup system to call is, I will have to hang up and call you back after the break. I apologize for the intrusion, but I learned the hard way on this, and I can't figure it out, from Chicago to Canada, it's like I'm calling the moon. But I will call you back in a couple of moments.

Alan: Okee-doke.

James: All right, Alan Watt is here talking about these secret societies and what have you. And we will open the phone lines up in a bit, if you have questions. I know I have a bunch, because I want to deal with things like the Skull and Bones and how do you know they're members. And do they have little calling cards and so forth? And we'll be back, feet to fire, IPS New York presentation, and you, right after this.

(Commercial Break)

James: And we are here with Alan Watt. I'm calling him back with my little system here to get through the blockage into Canada. We had brownouts here in Chicago and phone issues.

Alan: Hello.

James: Yeah, welcome back, we're live with Alan Watt. I was just saying, we had some brownouts for the first in my recollection in Chicago this week where the actual voltage dropped to the point where I have these battery back-ups and all these systems that almost, it would have crashed without that. Amazing, what we're going through now. And, do you think that all of these shortages and what have you, these are all part of a plan to extrapolate as much money from us as possible to keep us as prisoners as possible, a prisoner of credit, and so forth? Won't they get to a point where they might break us rather than become totally efficient in how they get stuff from us?

Alan: Well, what we have to do with everything is always look to Europe first, because everything that comes here is done in Europe prior, and you find that in Europe they have what they call rolling brownouts and these are organized between the countries of Europe, where they'll cut off your power for two or three hours during the day, different times of the day for different countries, so they're sharing the brownouts you might say. And this is all to get them used to cutting back and having less electricity, so yeah, we are paying through the nose as we get less and less of everything under the guise that we just can't keep up, which is nonsense, really. They're looking towards a much-reduced population in the future. That's really where they're looking down. That's why there's really no big infrastructure going up for power, etc.

James: I worked at a corporation that was a very successful, homegrown, 75 years. It made fine chocolates here in Chicago, and it was sold to a corporation, and within ten years they bankrupted it. And what I saw from inside was the theory was to raise the price as high as possible, so that you would actually lose customers and thus lose workforce, and thus save money making the profit more, to find that balance, where you could actually have the least amount of people working and make the most amount of profit. And the back-up was, well, if it didn't work out, well, you can always just sell off the name and the materials and bankrupt it anyway, which is what they did. And it looks like that's the goal. If I could sell one box of candy for \$200 million I could only need one person working for me, and that would be ultimate, even though it's kind of impossible. But if you put that on a world scale, you scale back the population, you control how much electricity they use and so forth, you can actually have a pretty efficient machine geared towards feeding these elite rulers.

Alan: And as I say, many of the authors at the top, near the top, the front men at least have written about this, about our reduced population. I think Jacques Cousteau gave an interview in a magazine where he talked about $\frac{3}{4}$ of the world's population must go. David Suzuki, who speaks out on Nature programs for the World Wildlife Federation and who is a geneticist himself, said publicly on Canadian television, that I think 500,000 a day would have to die to save the world. And then we have the Georgia Guidestones erected by the Rosicrucians, talking about the need to cut back 60-70% of the world's population. So, they've been very open about this agenda, and the United Nations has a Department of Population Control, and people think that the United Nations is some kind of social worker that goes abroad and hands out food. The United Nations has a department for every department you have within your federal government and your state government. It has a duplicate right down to your plumbing section. The United Nations was set up to be the world government to take over. And one of the previous leaders of NATO, a French general put a book out on that subject and said that. That is the goal of the United Nations. It was set up to be world government, including population control. And it's to be a world where you will not be born unless they have a function for you to fill. Total efficiency is what they're after in the system that they're making, total efficiency. Lord Bertrand Russell who was one of the main spokesmen for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British part, the Commonwealth, the British Commonwealth part of the CFR, he wrote *The Impact of Science on Society*, and in there, he tells you

about the forms of mind control they'd have to use on the public as we go through the big changes to convince the public of the necessity of cutting them back, cutting back their populations and perhaps sterilizing them. So, they have published many of the books out there by people involved in the planning stages.

James: It seems like if this gets to a certain point it would be virtually irreversible.

Alan: It would be and here's the problem, we always find out after the event. I've always found that when they're talking about science, when they want to do something, we find out they've actually been doing it. And when Koestler, Arthur Koestler talked about the need to kill off that part of the brain that gives you your survival mechanisms. And Bertrand Russell also backed it up. He said, in fact, that the public won't need it any more, because the state will be making all their decisions for them. You find out that after, when you follow the histories of inoculations, I think they've actually been doing it, since at least the 1950s. And that's when all this attention deficit disorder began, which is only a degree of autism. There are many degrees of autism. And autism itself, which used to be incredibly rare, now is common. And it's been common since they stepped up the inoculations. Well, you tie that in with Koestler's statement of how do we, how do we lobotomize that part of the brain that gives them their self awareness, and it clicks they've actually been doing it. They've actually been doing it.

James: We're trying to work in there, we have a phone call coming in. As we talk, we'll work in some phone calls. Hello. You're live on the air talking with Alan Watt.

Caller: Yeah, hey James and Alan. I'm a brand new listener. I've just got to say thank you for one of the greatest shows I've heard online for such a long time. I'm afraid I've missed out on it, because I don't know how long he's been going already. My question is really revolving around the best way to spread information, because, personally, I work with a few other artists, and I'm not going to mention any names, but we have worked on major networks, MTV, etc. And I'd also kind of like to combat what we were talking about where music dumbs people down, news dumbs people down, school dumbs us down. I'd kind of like to inject fact back into the things that we put out for people to listen to and see. But I also found myself struggling to make it interesting without getting sensational and drawing in any of the, I would say, unscientific or pseudo-scientific facts. Like doing, perhaps like doing an animated series working on, regarding Project Paperclip and going further into Project Artichoke, mind control, things like this. But I have problems finding the line on where I'll start discrediting myself and everything else and start losing people.

James: Well, it sounds like if you go for the truth, you're inevitably going to be discredited by these people.

Caller: Well, I'm not really worried about being discredited by those that I'm commenting on, but rather by the people that I'm going after, mostly the same people that are listening to the music that's dumbing them down and everything else.

James: Okay, Alan, do you have any advice for him?

Alan: Yeah, if you can put into it the need to come together in a sense what's happening in the world, we're all sharing the same fate here. And yet, each one of us individually can set off chain reactions and there's hope there. You must give the people hope and give them back their self-respect as individuals. This is a war against the individual. They're really trying to make the collective personality, where we'll all say and do and sing the same things. And individuality must be put back on its platform because the individual in a sense is the spiritual holy being on the planet. The collective is not. The collective is always ruled by a head, someone else's head. So, you can reach them, and we have to use all means possible. And music, Plato knew this. Now, Plato, 2300 years ago, in *The Republic* talked about this world agenda. He admitted that he belonged to the Secret Societies, having studied in Egypt, and he was 20-odd years in Egypt, studying with the priests, and he talked about music. He said, music is one of the most powerful forces to affect the young. And he wanted to license musicians because of the effect it could have for change, because he didn't want the changes to get out of hand by the dominant elite, to which he belonged. So, we must always think outside the box and show the beauty of the individual, and raise it back up to its proper place, because the collective is too easily managed by the majority. We must always have individuality.

Caller: I appreciate, I appreciate that a lot thank you.

James: Thank you for your call, and thanks for your comments, and welcome as a listener. There we go. Now, what happened in the 60s then? We had a big musical revolution, the establishment, and that just seemed to kind of peter out.

Alan: It didn't really. In fact, they started much earlier and here's what happened. At the beginning of the 1900s, in the late 1800s, the societies which Cecil Rhodes belonged to, H.G. Wells belonged to. H.G. Wells wrote just as many nonfictional books as he did fictional books, and he was a front spokesman for the Establishment as they called them in England, London. He was trained by Thomas Huxley, professor Thomas Huxley who was the best friend of Charles Darwin and pushed the Darwinian theory after Darwin died. So, he was chosen and picked out for this agenda. And he put books out in the late 1800s talking about free love. Free love, do what you want and all this kind of stuff. Now, it didn't go down too well. So, in the 1920s, you see the move for prohibition. That was the beginning of the Hegelian dialectic and that made the booze cans very exciting places for young people to go. That's what you do. You make something forbidden and they'll always go for the forbidden fruit. And at the same time, they brought out

jazz, the Dixieland Jazz and then the Charleston and then the miniskirt by the way, because the miniskirt came out in the 1920s. And they also brought in cocaine in big quantities. So you had music, cocaine, the booze, the forbidden fruit of the booze cans, very exciting, and they hoped to destroy the old system which had served its purpose, which they had done before, but now it had become obsolete. So, they wanted to destroy the family unit. And they knew that the best method was to get youngsters engaging in sexual practices, even before puberty if possible. And once again, Lord Bertrand Russell had experimental schools, trying all this stuff out with the authority of the British Crown, back in the 1920s. Well, it didn't work too well then, because they didn't have the pill. They didn't have the abortion facilities to take care of all the unwanted pregnancies. The orphanages became so full there was an outcry and so it faded away. They went back to work. They heavily invested in science, and they brought the same thing back out again in the '60s, and they called it pop. Pop is father, of course, then you had the rock. The rock is the symbol of Masonry, again. And they introduced the free love, same thing, the mini-skirt, the drugs and etc, and a whole culture promoted from the top down, not from the bottom up. The BBC in England was the only station at the time that you could watch. It was the only television station. And it was amazing to see all these Etonians, because only people from Eton were allowed to work in the BBC. They wanted to make sure it was kept within that class. And here's these people with the Queen's English accents promoting drugs, and rock and roll, and all this kind of stuff. And I knew then when I was really small that this was coming from the top, it was being promoted from the top down. They had to destroy the family unit. And sure enough, they had the pill by then, and the abortion clinics came out. And we see where we are today, where it's very difficult for a couple to stay together for any length of time. So this was all planned.

James: It looked like exactly, I was going to suggest that this movement for freedom and knowledge would be usurped or guided if you will down to a crash where a lot of the people who were idealistic in the 60s and 70s ended up either becoming part of the Establishment and giving up, or either a suicide, unhappiness, isolation and so forth, it just kind of went down.

Alan: Well, it did all of that. It was, and it's so amazing really, when you understand this type of science that under the guise of freeing the person and saying to youngsters, do what you want, they're actually putting you into an nihilistic state, because, when you go through all of that, and you're jaded before you're eighteen or twenty, yeah, you start to lose all faith in life and reason for living, etc. And they did create a lot of nihilism during that era. And so, yeah, this was all planned to bring down the old system in order to bring forth the new system which was a system that H.G. Wells wrote about, as I say, in the late 1800s, where everybody would be born with a service and a duty to serve the state. And when you look into the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR's policy, that's exactly how they word it. They say that people in the future will be born with a pre-existing duty to serve the state.

James: Hold on there. We're going to take a break, and we'll come back and continue talking with Alan Watt, as we hopefully Cut Through the Matrix. We'll be right back after this break.

(Commercial Break)

James: And we're back, and we're calling Alan Watt. And we'll continue talking about, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the name of his website.

Alan: Hello?

James: Hello, Alan, welcome back to Feet to the Fire. It makes me kind of wonder. I was just listening to a public service announcement I kind of had about giving blood, and it makes me wonder now, how many organizations are out there, that are really, whether they know it or not, aiding and abetting this deterioration of society?

Alan: I think that's well explained in Professor Carroll Quigley's book, *The Anglo-American Establishment*. He laid out the agenda on behalf of the Council on Foreign Relations. He was the historian of the Council on Foreign Relations of the US. And he laid out the agenda. He's the man who picked Bill Clinton to go to Oxford to be a Rhodes Scholar. And he said this new system that they're putting in place is a new type of feudalism where corporations, international corporations will be the new feudal overlords, and he put into words what I'd thought about for many years, when I noticed the top CEOs of big companies could move around into politics, into banking, into car manufacturing, all the big industries, and I thought, you know, you could not let your man go from the top to a competitor to be the CEO, because they would take all your secrets with them and all your investment plans, etc. And that's when I realized, this is all one. And that's what you have. All these corporations, the big ones, are controlled by a small group of people who are the biggest investors in them. And that's the big stick today. They have more sway. They have tremendous lobbying power. They have permanent offices opposite all parliaments and congresses. These guys are really dictating to their friends, their political friends, who they've often worked with in the same corporations, they're dictating the policy, and there's obviously a central head at the top of them, controlling them all, because, Carroll Quigley knew about this, back in the 1960s.

James: Well, that's the kind of things that I wonder about. The way I kind of looked at the world was that there was a, I used it as a mini example of like the Mafia in the movie *The Godfather*, that there are these "families" that people can either belong to, bloodline, or simply join or be used by, that are using everyone else, but doesn't, in evil, doesn't there have to be one person running it all. I mean, isn't that like the whole kind of theme, that somebody has to ascend to the top and then that there would be fighting for that top position amongst those?

Alan: I don't think they fight for it. At least they haven't so far. The time might come when they will fight for it, but it's an organized structure. You don't get up the ladder unless you're, I mean, you could belong to a particular wealthy family, an old family, and if they don't think you're up to keeping the secrets of all of this, you won't get tapped out at university to join the Skull & Bones, or the Apostles at Cambridge or the Circle at Oxford. The Professors are the ones that tap you out, and you've been tested prior to that that you can keep secrets. So, not everybody within the same families even gets in on the know. That's how secretive it is. You have to be tried and tested and for the ability to keep your mouth shut.

James: In fact, there was a friend of mine that I know, he's actually a guest on a show here, who is a 32nd degree Mason. We had a discussion one time about this, and he seems to be a rather truthful guy, and he says, that he's not aware of all these things there, and he's a 32nd degree. And granted, it's in more of a rural area of the country, I don't know if that matters, but he also said, well, since I'm not a 33rd, you know, that last degree, could contain information, but he didn't really see any existence in the group of Illuminati and so forth.

Alan: Yeah, even Albert Pike, who put out the major book, in the 1800s, for those up to the 32nd degree, said that the lower Masons, now, he was way above 33 himself, and there's 360 degrees in the circle, and so, the bottom degrees, and Pike said it himself, are mainly misleading. He said, it's not necessary the candidate understand the symbology or the reasons and purposes behind the initiations and degrees, it's only necessary that they think they understand them. He classed the lower Masons, along with the rest of the profane, he said they were very useful. So, he had no real regard for the bottom levels himself. Life begins at 40. That's the 40th degree. That's when you start to get told the secrets.

James: Now, I am not very up on Masonry. I thought the 33rd was the highest. Is anything past that kind of a secret, secret, or is it known that there are more degrees than 33?

Alan: Oh, it's known. I mean, you can go up into the, there's different branches, like Aleister Crowley, was a 33rd degree Scottish Rite Freemason, and he was eventually set up by the British Crown, or the Establishment, to have the OTO, Order Templi Orientis. And his set went up to 96 degrees.

James: So, do you know of people who are these upper degrees? I mean, is there like a list?

Alan: I've met some of them in the past who have been up in the 40s and 50s and maybe some above that too.

James: I mean, you mentioned 360. I mean, so are there anybody in the 200s, or is that some kind of mythical level of enlightenment?

Alan: No, you see, you don't have to go through every single degree one at a time, even in the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, some people can get up to the 32nd in a week if they want to bring you up there. And you'll just run through the rituals, like a machine gun, and they won't remember much of it, but if they learn the proper responses, it's just ritual, basically, they're brought up there. And that happens to people in the newspaper industry, or even a local newspaper. If they can use you to influence the public's mind, they'll bring you up much faster.

James: So, I should beware of a Mason bearing gifts.

Alan: That's true. That is true. I mean, Freemasonry, as we know it today, was really given by, in England, first of all, to a middle class, a new middle class, that they had created to handle or manage the industrial era, in the 1700s. But prior to that, in the 1500s, in Queen Elizabeth I's time, you had the creation of the Rosicrucians coming in from Europe and the Middle East, and John Dee, who was a main advisor to Queen Elizabeth I, he coined the term for the first time the British Empire. And he approached Queen Elizabeth I and told her, he says, this could be an agenda for the future, where we can create a whole world system of government, based on a form of free trade, and those countries that would not join would be excluded from the trade and would basically be embargoed, until they joined. And it was not necessary that the founding country, Britain, or England, would always appear to be in control. They could use other countries to do it for them. And that's really what was behind the creation of the US.

James: Well, hold on for a minute. We're going to take a break, and we'll come back at the top of the hour. We have a full hour left with Alan Watt, and we'll be taking phone calls along the way. 888-863-2722. There's also email and chatrooms involved, but this is a talk show, so phone calls are preferred. And I'll give you a call back then, Alan, after the top commercials.

Alan: Right-O.

James: We'll be right back.

Hour 2

And now, live from Chicago, here's the Black Knight of Talk Radio, James Arthur Jancik...

James: Well, apparently that's it. People are sleeping, and sort of wish to remain sleeping, and hopefully we can wake up enough, a critical mass, that could change things. Well, we'll have to ask Alan.

Alan: Hello?

James: Yeah, Alan. Alan Watt is here live, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and welcome back.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

James: We have a question that just came in, and at times, I think that perhaps things can work out, and then I look sometimes and I get like a reality check at like how stacked the cards are. I still think it can, but do you think that we can empower ourselves? Like, how can we do it? You kind of halfway answered already before, but do you think we can?

Alan: It can be done, and yet, I mean, all great movements begin with individuals. And I think we truly would have to reevaluate our purpose here on Earth, basically. The elite have done it for us. They've taught us under economics, and you get taught this in economics courses in university, that our purpose is to serve the economy not the other way around. And we have to say, well, what is life about. Is that the function of the economy? Are we to serve it, or is it there to serve us? And we must reevaluate what is valuable in life, including life itself. We've devalued life so much over the last 50 years. And now they're down to Euthanasia by the state. We can see where it's all heading, and we're accepting it so calmly and quietly. When you devalue the sacredness of the individual life, then eventually the monsters that created that system will come around to your door.

James: Yeah, and of course, we're being trained for that, like, well, if I was that old and broken down, well, I would want to die.

Alan: Here's the thing. All down through the ages, that kind of thing has been done. I mean there has been in all families, down through the ages, if you might say, helped people along if it's so bad and painful. However, when the state gets involved in something like this and starts to mandate who will live and die, now you're in trouble. Now you're in trouble.

James: Yes, I don't like to look to the state for my moral girding if you will, because the state could just as easily decide which enemy should be killed and does so.

Alan: That's exactly where it's going. And whatever law they put on the books is always expanded to include things you had never thought about at the time. But the boys who put the laws on the books knew where they were heading with it. Laws always expand. And today, even Lenin, you know, who worked for the, he was trained by the best bankers on the planet, to be the Hegelian dialectic side of it, Lenin himself said, towards the end of the millennium, this system of worldwide Socialism will be

underway across the world, and into the next millennium. And he said, in that period of transition, there will be so much bureaucracy and governmental departments, they will literally be falling over each other and invading each other's territory, and this would create a time of chaos, until the new system comes into place. And that's what we're seeing now. We're seeing so many governmental and bureaucratic organizations thrown up, that they themselves are becoming confused regarding their own powers and districts. And there's just too much government in bureaucracy. The control freaks, are from the top to the bottom now, it's right down to your local level, and it's control freak time.

James: Well, I can speak with that, because the way the local parking enforcement and all this stuff is set up here, it is just amazing and how they decide who parks where, and not necessarily for a reason of, you know, the whole, the collective. It's like, well, this is a good trap to give tickets here, and give things here. So, I mean, I could see that down to the local level. It's not service, it's control.

Alan: It's control, and you know, we're controlled through alterations in perception, and by the use of words. As I say, we have a form of computer logic, our minds work in a certain logical fashion, and they give us the language, and we arrive at the conclusions they want. And an example of this is if a Mafia guy comes up and demands money from you to give to his boss, you'll hand it over, and he'll say, well, we'll leave you alone, or we'll let you continue. Now, you put a uniform on a man, and you put him on the road, and he stops your car and demands money for a ticket to pay his boss, he's got a gun on the hip like the Mafia guy, that change in uniform, just putting a different set of clothes on them changes your perception of the same act. It's extortion. Extortion is extortion you see, and robbery is robbery.

James: And they allow us to speed past the speed limit, so that they have a legal grounds to stop whoever they choose. If everyone breaks the law, then they can choose who they want to decide to punish, extort, or what have you. And of course, we allow that. I mean, that's, the deal is that we as a group are allowing this to happen.

Alan: We've been trained to view or perceive these same events in a different light via training. We're trained from, that's why Jacques Ellul, Jacques Ellul was a philosopher and sociologist and mass psychology expert basically, who did a lot of work for the UN, and he wrote books on this, on the legal system, and he said that the public never know and never suspect that all of their entertainment that pushes courtroom dramas, hospital dramas, and police dramas are forms of indoctrination to make them obey a particular type of system. So, they wrap up their indoctrination in a bit of a mystery to hook us to watch it, and we come away thinking that they're almost gods, because the medical system and the legal system and the enforcement system, they're the main arms of this new world order, basically.

James: Well, now, I have, I want to ask you about movies. I wonder, movies are used to indoctrinate, but I almost wonder that there's a group, one of these families, so to speak, that are vying for control of the

world, or what have you, that almost, I don't know if they want to help or are leaking out information, giving clues to the rats to see how they get through the trap, because if we take the movie Network, for example. Have you seen that movie, Network?

Alan: Yes, oh, yeah.

James: I mean, I watched that movie years ago. I saw it when it came out. It was interesting, but years later is when it dawned on me how predictive that movie was for the television. It was amazing. It was like it was written currently, as opposed to written, you know, thirty years ago. And it amazed me how they predicted exactly what would happen to the so-called news type programs, and how they used the individual in there. And the crazy person, Peter Finch, won an academy award. That crazy person was speaking so much truth, and yet he was the crazy one. It was just, it was just amazing to me. Now, was that, was that thumbing their nose at our future, or was somebody trying to warn us?

Alan: In the higher mysteries, as they call it, the higher mysteries, there's a form of mocking the victim. It's a ritual. And they mock the victim, because the victim can be shown everything, but never really understand what they're seeing, because they cannot come to a conclusion by themselves. And we see this often in major movies. Apart from predictive programming as they call it, they're also mocking the population of the world, as they bring us to a destination. And we watch these things, and we chew bubblegum or we eat popcorn, and we say, gee, that's a good movie, and most people never realize they've just been downloaded with a form of indoctrination called predictive programming. So, it goes right into the subconscious through the entertainment factor. You're not censoring it, or thinking about it, or disagreeing with it. You're being entertained. And that acts on your subconscious. So, when they bring the system actually into reality in your life, it's kind of familiar to you, so you simply accept it. So, we're actually indoctrinated in advance for every stage. I think that old movie, Rollerball, was one of the first ones to bring out the World Corporation that ran the world. And they put circuses on for the masses, just like Aldous Huxley talked about. He said that the reason that Rome fell was that the elite couldn't provide enough bread and circuses for the people. But he thought, under a scientifically controlled dictatorship, he saw no reason why it could not go on indefinitely. Now, when you couple that with Zbigniew Brzezinski's book, and Zbigniew Brzezinski not only was but is a big player in advisorship capacity to different presidents. And his specialty was mind control and psychotronic warfare. And you can read about it in Brzezinski's own book called Between Two Ages. He's talking about leaving the old age, into this new system they've constructed and bring into being. And one of the chapters is called the Technotronic Era, where he says that the public will be indoctrinated by certain methods, which they will not be aware of, but they will act out their indoctrination in their everyday life.

James: Now, when we, when you look at the movie Network. I can see where there was this plan or so forth, and I don't know if they prepared us, or if it was mocking us. I mean, when you were mentioning

that about mocking the victim. I was like, oh, boy, does that sound like it. Now, what about the movie The Matrix? When I saw that, I literally, my jaw dropped, because it contained, I thought, the truth, the way to get out of this whole Matrix. And in that movie, in the fictional setting, it made the "Matrix" so amazingly deceitful. I mean, we're all plugged into machines, and it may not be that graphic in reality, but it's the same principle. Do you think that's mocking us as well? Or, I don't know.

Alan: Well, what's interesting with the Matrix is in a sense they're showing you in allegorical form the system as it is. Because, under economics, we are batteries. We're energy units. We produce. And that's what they were. They were energy units. When you look at the name of Neo, it's Neo Anderson, which means, Neo means New and Ander comes from the Greek Andro, from man. So, he's a new son of man. Anderson. He's a new messiah. That's what it meant. And also, their underground base was called Sion. And Sion, in the mysteries, even in the Knights Templar, going even further back to ancient Egypt and the Middle East, Sion always meant, it didn't mean what people think it does today, the real meaning of Sion is a combination of two words, which is typical of even the ancient and modern mysteries. Si is the first two letters for the moon. In Aramaic, it's sin. Sin is the moon. And so, when they wander in the wilderness of sin, they're wandering in the dark. That's what it means. On is the place in Egypt. On is also the phallic symbol of the obelisk, and that's when most of them were constructed in what the Greeks called Heliopolis, but the Egyptians called On. So, Sion is the male and female combined. That's what it means. So, that movie portrayed a lot of stuff that's missed by the general public. They don't really understand it, you know.

James: I didn't see the second one. My daughter did, and it got a lot into what you were alluding to at that moment, and I don't know if, I'm going to have to watch the first one again to look for these little nuances. But, I don't know, am I a dreamer, that I'm looking for a situation to have either of these leaders fail, or the people rise to their attentive occasion, the creative, our own self-creation, the ability to create our future and not be manipulated. I don't know. Am I just like dreaming? Am I the one that's sleeping?

Alan: Not really. What you're looking for, I'm sure, is the spark within us, to reclaim, as I say, that, it's almost sacredness that humans should have that within them, that life in them. It also, as you know, means a reevaluation of our purpose here. We're not serving our purpose here under this particular system. We certainly won't be under the next one. It's truly up to us to reclaim our rights, you know, and we cannot. Here's the thing too. All the groups that have been put up in the past were put up by the other side. They expect opposition, so they give you the leaders for oppositions, and that's how they've always managed to steer us into their, back into their agenda, even further along the road than they were before. I tell people, don't join huge organizations, because you're being misled. You've got to start small, and demand your rights. You've got to stand up for your rights, because, it's up to you to reclaim them. Nobody else will do it for you. No one else will. And that's if you think they're important. A lot of people, like Rockefeller said, you know, will blindly obey and deliver themselves docilely into our hands. He said that

in one of his speeches, you know. And the big, philanthropic organizations, sprung up in the days of Adam Weishaupt. And John Robison, who was an English Mason, wrote about them. He joined the Illuminati at that time, and he came against it, and said, under the guise of philanthropy, which is like, you know, the Rockefeller foundation, they fund the organizations which will change society along the path they want. And so, that's why they fund all the wildlife organizations. If you'll notice, the Earth Charter that was put forth by Maurice Strong, the plants and the animals have more rights than humans now. And this is done under a philanthropic organization, funded by the Rockefeller foundation. The foundations, the great foundations, are the means by which they get us to go in the direction they want.

James: We have a phone call. I'm going to see if we can get this in here. Hello, you're live on the air, Feet to the Fire, with Alan Watt.

Caller: Yeah, how are you doing?

James: Good.

Caller: All this information is rather, I think it's paralyzing to the average individual. And I was thinking, maybe there's something he could say that gives someone a little hope or a little inspiration that all is not, oh, it's impossible, it's, you know, can't fight city hall type message, or there's nothing we can do, it's too overwhelming. Where, I think that if people do, do the right thing, they do stand for what's right, and do the right thing, there are external forces that will come to their aid, if they do the right things for the right reasons. These creatures that wish to control everything, are not all-powerful, and they're not. They might seem to be in control, but there is a heavenly host that watches over us. When we do the right things for the right reasons, we'll get the help we need, I believe that.

James: That's a good point. Hold on, just stay there and listen a minute. So, what about God and helping us, or angels or aliens or some benign force outside that has power over?

Alan: Well, they're always looking for the cavalry to come and do it for us. That's the problem. That's how we got where we are. And again, that's part of the difficulty, I was mentioning earlier about groups and organizations. They will see things from a particular trained point of view, and that's why they can't come together. That's why society is divided. Now, it's true, the elite cannot do anything in their agenda without our cooperation. All the wars they've created to bring about their final goal, we breed the offspring which ends up putting on the uniforms and goes out and does their killing for them. You see, we don't even communicate with our children and give them the proper values. The state has taken over and given them their cultural and their value system, and the media has done the rest and Much Music and so on. That again was explained by Bertrand Russell, one of the main workers in this field. So, we are breeding

the killers. And I knew this twenty years ago, when I noticed all the movies began to change. There's always a guy on the front of every video with a big gun and a blonde hanging over him, and then out came all the video games. And I said, and the only reason for these video games coming out, which at one time were used to train the military to get over their fear of killing. It was to make them kill without any reaction whatsoever. That's, these were used by the military for years, these same video games.

James: What about the spirituality, Alan? The caller.

Alan: The spirituality, here's the thing with spirituality. What makes the average person think they're supposed to sit back and something happens for them? There's a price to pay in this world. This is the place where spirit and matter combine.

James: Oh, yes, I think caller, you are talking about taking action and having somebody from the other side help out, right?

Caller: We have to make the first move. We have to stand for what's right and what we believe in, let the chips fall where they may. They can kill the bodies we dwell in, but they can't touch our souls unless we allow it, unless we give in to it. But, if we stand for what we believe in and what's right, then we'll be far better off than cowering down and going along to get along.

James: Well, we have to cut for a break here, and I want to thank the caller for calling in. And, you know, we'll keep the phone lines open as we come back and talk with Alan Watt. And maybe we can come back, Alan, and we can just start off where we left off here, about this spiritual inner power.

Alan: Yeah. He has a good point there.

James: All right. Everybody hold on, we'll be back, take a break, and continue with Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website. And we will return with Feet to the Fire. This is an independent organization looking for truth. What a novel concept. We'll see how far this can go throughout this matrix. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

James: Hi, we are back, and we have Alan Watt. We're going to give him a ring. The phone lines are open, 888-863-2722 if you have questions. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. And welcome back, Alan Watt, live to the show. You're not advocating, I just want to, as I hear what you're saying, you're advocating, you know,

trying or taking some action, that it looks bad, it looks over, but it's not for sure done, as opposed to kind of just packing it in, right?

Alan: Oh, sure. It's not over yet and this is the critical phase though. It's the critical phase, because people have to speak out about what's happening. We know that once the Middle East agenda is over and done with, they're going to declare World Government. That's the next phase. And then you're really under a massive bureaucracy of the UN, leading as I say, to a system, where we're more like robots than actual people. We're numbers and figures, and we'll serve the world state. This is an old agenda, but it's not over, it's not over yet. It does need our cooperation. And at the moment most people are cooperating by going along with it, and keeping their heads down and they're afraid to speak out. We can't be silent anymore. Because, this isn't just us, you see, that we're talking about, this is the future. Everyone who can be born in the future has the same right to sentient thought and experience of life as we have.

James: Now, how does the spirituality fit into this? I mean, is there some higher power, force that would help our individual growth and enlightenment, or is all forms, whether it be New Age or Old Age, are all forms of spirituality merely a training control, from your perspective?

Alan: We definitely know that religion has always been used for control. It doesn't mean that it's all totally fake, because they need to take some truths and then take it over. We can't swallow the bait without the truth. And this has been done forever, since the days of Sumer and probably before. They've always given us a theocracy type of system where it's really for us to serve the state and to have a form of order within this state where we serve it well and quietly, under the fear of something. Now, everyone who's born has a craving to get in touch with something beyond themselves that they just know instinctively it exists. And it comes on strongly sometimes, and sometimes you go through valleys where nothing happens. And that supposedly was always your connection with this Creator. However, since we do wake up every day as ourselves, in the same place, then the place of importance right now is right here. As long as the spirit is embodied in matter, it has a function. And that of course is what it is. It's for the spirit to start to alter the physical world we live in. And that's where our values, that's where our compassion comes from. We have to have empathy for all peoples. And look how, since Vietnam in fact, when they started the days of TV dinners and you sat down and watched Vietnam, and people getting blown up and all that kind of thing. Look how desensitized we've become, where we sit and watch the Middle East going through the same thing, and it's almost like standard fare, and we're being totally desensitized on purpose until we have no connection with those people who have been blown up all over the place. When we lose our empathy for other people, we're actually losing it for ourselves at the same time, and our neighbors.

James: That's a good point, because people mentioned about, like in Fallujah. I did a show on Fallujah, about a video that came out. I received like, I mean, no help from the general listenership, and most

people thought I was a traitor of some type. And I just wanted to find out if the video was true. You see, I don't give our government or any government the benefit of the doubt when it comes to these things. But, when I sought to look into these things, you seem to hit this area inside where, well, it's, you know, those people over there can do that. But we know when someone is getting blown apart, that's not a good thing. I don't care who they are. I mean, enemies or not. I mean, and I wonder if, well, kind of a rhetorical question, if these enemies are being bred for us, this whole idea is being planned for us so that we can somehow justify what they want to do.

Alan: Well, they always demonize the enemy. In World War I, it was the Huns, and H.G. Wells coined that term, put that term out there, the Huns, dehumanized them, and, of course, we saw the same thing with Saddam Hussein going in to reclaim some of the old Persian territory that was taken off them actually when Britain drew up the maps after World War I. And they said that they were going in and bayoneting babies in the hospitals. So, you demonize the enemy. It was all bogus. During World War II it was the "Japs", you know, they were short-sighted and buck-toothed. And you dehumanize them so it's easier to kill them. And now the military call them ragheads, the people who live in the Middle East. And sure enough, there's been enough exposure, showing that the military is going in there now and just gunning down whole families in their homes. And those same soldiers are going to come back and eventually wear policeman's uniforms, because, over 90% of them end up in the police forces. So you better realize that they're being desensitized too to what they're doing and where this is all leading. We must always have empathy for people of all nations, whether they're starving or being brutalized by anybody, because, eventually, if we don't, it's our turn one day. And no one will cry for us if we can't cry for others.

James: Well, we've seen it over and over again, when Germany walked across Europe. You know, until it got to, I mean, it was, oh, the Jews. That's all right. Well, the Polish. Well, wait, France? Whoa. Britain? Wait a minute. You know. That's when people started to say, you know, wait a minute. And I think it's true. I think you've got a good point there. We do have, well, you want to comment on that?

Alan: Pardon?

James: I don't know if you wanted to respond to that. We do have a question that came in. It's kind of a mouthfull, so I'll just read it as is. Please ask Alan if he could expand on the following: Godhood and the esoteric religion, and the connection between culture creation, egosyntonic beings, and the abuse of mindset.

Alan: Culture creation, well, it's always been used for culture creation, and whatever they say the gods do is what the public eventually emulate, including the festival days, and it's emulating the gods, supposedly. So, it's always been used for culture creation. When they want an agricultural system, a feudal type system, they give you a universal type church, which is very, very, very strict, in a sense. When

they want an industrial era, they create sects like the Protestant sects and the work ethics for that particular era. So, it's always been used for culture creation and updating as they update the culture. And even, it's amazing, for the last hundred years, they really started to push this revelations thing in religion. And the revelations wasn't in the original writings on the Bible. It was taken out a couple of times, after it was put in as well, down through the many, many centuries. And it's to condition the public to accept it, that it's inevitable. And nothing is inevitable. We're here for a purpose. It's not fate. It's not preplanned. It's up to us to create our own destiny, and so we must fight against our own indoctrination. Many Christians really think that if you speak out against an evil that's going on, you're fighting God, because it's God's plan. That's beautiful mind control for the elite.

James: Well, no, yeah. That, I think that the way this country was founded, a lot of the principles would actually prevent things from taking over, but was this, this country being America, was this country literally founded with this whole plan laid down from the beginning?

Alan: Yes, it was. It was. I mean, they had meetings in Europe, in the early 1700s, with the elite, and they wondered how they were going to control the future, and they knew they couldn't take over a world without tremendous opposition, if they used England, because England had gone all over the planet plundering it, basically for a small group in London. They couldn't use France or the other countries, because they'd all been empire builders, so they had to create a new knight in shining armor, and the United States was the first openly Masonic created country to be born since the days of Sumer, basically. All of its emblems, its symbology, is high occultic. It's not Christian. And there's Washington's monument. What do you think that is? Where do you find that in the Bible? You know. It's an Egyptian, a brand new one, for raising a man to godhood. That's what that stands for. You raise a person to godhood and they're given an obelisk. He's the first one to be given a huge obelisk from the days of Alexander the Great.

James: Now, I come back from my beginning. I had arguments with people about this "Christian" country, and there was a great book, which I wasn't prepared for, and I'd have it out, that went through, painstakingly, documents that were written by these founding fathers, that would in no way make it a "Christian" country, and yet, I think the goal is, that my way is the right way, and my view of America is what it should be, and this is what it was, and they go and find out things and support where they're at. And all it does is, of course have discord and strife, which is all good for the monster that's controlling things.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. That's right. They, again, what the other person, a caller mentioned, egocentricity, and from Pavlov onwards, they experimented with the egocentric part of the brain. They knew that people will avoid pain if possible and always seek pleasure. So, if they stimulate one thing all the time, pleasure, the pleasure principle, we will avoid all pain, and it's interesting that's used in the New Age

Movement, where they're actually taught not to look at the negatives, in fact to totally ignore the negatives that are happening around them, which is a beautiful way to blind them, and to allow all this to happen. So, egocentric behavior has been encouraged to our detriment actually, and we're now left almost unguarded. That's what that really meant, egocentricity.

James: Now, where do people come from who actually seek the benefit of individuals, even at their own loss? Like, you help out a friend. You may end up losing a little bit, but that you really care about them advancing and all that. Where do those people come from, if they've grown up in this world of indoctrination? How did they get over it? I mean, is it luck? Is it inner spirit? How does that work out where some people don't end up going down that path?

Alan: I think what it is, is our whole life is a matter of going through different choices every day. We always go through so many choices, and we don't realize we're creating a destiny you might say for ourselves and maybe even locking ourselves into a particular path by doing so. And I think, as we grow, life is supposed to be a growing experience, an ever-learning experience right through, and a preparation as you might say for something to come. I think under the system we live in, which is based on materialism, that that, like egocentricity, has been pushed to the top, and so we amuse ourselves consistently with material things, always paying through the nose for them or at least paying on credit, and avoiding the spiritual side of humanity. We're losing touch with that all together. And the spiritual side of humanity is what connects you with other people, where you do feel the empathy. You can see the tribulations people go through, and this is what binds people together and brought out the beauty that was within us, not the monster of materialism that always rears its head. It's the beauty of the connectiveness that we all share on a daily basis. We must get that back, or we'll lose everything. And it's not just for those who live now, as I say. It's for all those who have gone before. It's for all those who have the right to life to come and live a life, and be a sentient, thinking being, full of the joys that can come your way, through understanding or listening to a nice song, or reading poetry or whatever. But they have the right to those experiences. No one has the right to turn us into robots.

James: Well, I agree, and what I did is for example, I had head guests on about this 9/11 tragedy that it was actually not only a cover-up, but there was inside information, insiders, acting, and that the actual collapse of the towers could not possibly have happened from the planes. Now, once I saw the information, I had to accept the truth. I mean, there's physics involved here. So, I talked to some co-workers who literally laughed at first, but when I kept speaking to the facts, the physics, the temperature, the fact that there's no way that the fuel could have gotten to the point to melt that steel, which was certified so high, and I kept bringing it up. They ended up wanting to see the videos that I suggested and it seemed to me that if we just keep pounding with the truth, there's going to be some people who are going to wake up, because that truth does something inside of us.

Alan: Yes, it does. Eventually it builds up to such a pitch you can't ignore it altogether. It's got to eventually hit you that you can't deny it anymore. And that's the breaking point, because when you can't deny it, and you open Pandora's box, you can't close it again. You've got to go on learning from there in a hurry too, and that's what people are afraid of. They don't really want to upset the media version they've been given, this media reality they're given. They are afraid, although they suspect there's something else going on, they're afraid to open Pandora's Box, because they'll have to change their opinions about so much in their own lives. That scares them.

James: And that's where that vision from the Matrix with taking the pill, what color pill, you go back to Alice in Wonderland or the other ones, you know, you wake up and you can't turn back. We have a question coming in about, we mentioned alien a little bit earlier. Is it possible that these secret societies actually have a connection to some alien entities, i.e., these reptilians or Annunaki or what have you that have, are really the people behind some of this stuff?

Alan: No. The Annunaki thing was thrown out there years ago. And that's how you create myths. You put out a foundation, and the high Masons are very good at this. They lay a foundation, and then they bring out other authors to build on the foundation. The Annunaki, really in the old legends, were supposed to be spirits of the Earth. It was nothing to do with aliens, whatsoever. You can only bring out alien theology in a space age, when you have aircraft and rockets and so on. It would have made no sense a hundred years ago. So, they always update their theories, to suit your scientific period, and mislead you again. However, in all the high degrees of Masonry, at least the ones I've spoken to, separately, they've all told me about the same initiation rites. And there is a particular degree that they go through, where they claim that they purposefully and knowingly bring into themselves a spiritual entity, which gives them a trade-off of longevity, but it also allows the entity to take them over more and more. Hell, to an entity, supposedly, is absence of the physical world and all sensation. So, heaven to an entity, is right here. That's an interesting concept.

James: Well, it would make sense. And I could see where with the space age, they bring in the aliens. And in the past, they talked about angels or spirits. But, it's also possible that in the past, not having the space age, that how you would describe an alien would be an angel or a spirit or what have you. And allegedly, or supposedly, carvings, I've seen them. I don't know how the dating process is, that has spaceships, if you will, going back into the carvings in Egypt and so forth.

Alan: No, they're not. It's all in fact, the one that's typically used is the circle with the wings on it, and that's not a flying saucer at all. That was always the Egyptian symbol for the soul transcending back to heaven. And of course, the big boys again gave us all this nonsense stuff, and made sure the big authors were well funded. That's another thing too. The Rothschilds were one of the first ones to set up a philanthropic organization to promote certain science fiction type books, for predictive programming purposes, to do

with space travel, etc. And that's never stopped today. We know that Erich von Daniken that was pushed out in the 60s, late 60s, early 70s, well-funded again, and who sold Chariots of the Gods and a whole bunch of books, and started all this alien inscriptions on aliens on motorbikes, space motorbikes and stuff. One British, enterprising investigator went over to Mexico and found the guy who was making these carvings for him. So, they're very good at giving us myths to mislead us. However, I wouldn't dismiss the fact that all down through the ages, whether they're little men in black outfits or demons or whatever, have been seen by people on certain occasions. It's very possible to project any image into the mind. And today, here's the kicker too, we're living in an age where science is so far advanced in reality, we're on the bottom Matrix of reality. Nick Begich, who has a book out called Earth Rising, was on national television, in Canada, showing us, little handheld, remote type size, machines, that the CIA were using in the 1950s, which could put thoughts right into your head by line of sight. And he demonstrated it on the Wendy Mesley show.

James: I would absolutely love to see that video.

Alan: Yes. And I've got it. And what's really amazing is he said, all this stuff was obsolete. The CIA had this in the 50s. Now this is before the transistor was even known to the public, or micro-circuitry. And so today, seeing is not always believing. We have that to contend with too. What is scientific? What is real? Now, it's interesting that Madame Blavatsky was put out there to promote theosophy, which was to blend Christianity with Hinduism, for a United World, where they would bring in many from India into England, this century and the 20th century. They brought her out in the 19th century to push theosophy to make Hinduism popular. And she said, the function of theosophy was eventually to bind the human spirit with science. And that's exactly where the chip and all this is heading. It's combining you as a total person, with science, but it's going to bind you into a form of slavery.

James: Where does the 2012 and the Mayan calendar all fit in this?

Alan: I'm not really following that thing. See, the Maya, again, whatever is promoted heavily is predictive programming again. Now, if we go back to the Free Trade Agreement, the pre-NAFTA deal, that set up the unification of the Americas, and that was talked about by the Senior Civil Servant, who left Ottawa, Canada, she did all the books up, she drafted all the books up for the NAFTA negotiations, her name was Shelly Ann Clarke, and she came out and tried to get it public. She said, we'll have to merge by the year 2005. Now, in 2005, sure enough, Bush, Paul Martin, and Fox signed the United Americas Agreement in Waco, Texas, 27th of March, 2005. And Shelley also said, that by 2010, it would be up and running for unification. I think 2012 was for the World Government to openly declare itself as World Government. And that's the real reason behind this 2012 stuff.

James: And, so really the Mayan calendar is simply a calendar, and it was utilized as more of a tool as to try and give some explanation for a change that's coming.

Alan: Now, here's the thing. Now, Arthur C. Clarke, Arthur C. Clarke was a high, a very high Freemason, who worked on behalf of the Big Boys, the establishment. And he was given the honor of writing the book, 2001. And he wrote that in the 1960s, and the movies came out too. Now, in 2001, the story takes them into space travel on the way to Jupiter. And through the travel, the space journey, there's an occultic, Masonic ritual that goes on. The whole story is about ritualism, even though it's set in outer space, where he must overcome Hal, which is the sun, which is the computer on board the spaceship which has taken over. It kills off two of the other members. It tries to kill off the third one. He beats it, and actually disables it. Hal, H-A-L in typical coding in Masonry, if you take the letter after it, you have I and then you have B and then you have M. IBM, the computer, you see. This stuff is shown right in front of your face. The next movie they did was 2010. And that was also made into a movie.

James: Right.

Alan: Back in the 70s. And that shows you that something wonderful is supposed to happen, when they bring forth a new sun in the sky. In high occultic meaning that means as above so below, a new type of creature will be introduced on Earth, and it could be a clone, for all we know. A new type.

James: What do you think about, actually we've only got a couple of minutes. I should say, I'll get lost. I want you to be able to give information where people can get a hold of you or your products or books. I know your website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Is there any other way that you might direct people to you?

Alan: Yes. They can write to me and I'll be pleased to answer them if I can get around to it.

James: Now, in closing, maybe we can take an example. I've had Michael Sarion on here, who's an astrologer, but also talks about fighting the evil of the people that are... How would something like that fit into your view?

Alan: Fighting evil?

James: Yeah, I mean. There is, while being an astrologer, which would fall into kind of a category into this occultic stuff, there is still a personal freedom that he is sought for, for people to find out. And I was just wondering. I've only got about a minute. If you see that. Go ahead.

Alan: Astrology has always been used, as again, a form of predictive programming, it's written in the stars, this is how it's fixed. It's a form of control, as far as I see. I think that the individual can certainly ask for the power and the courage to get through this life and to alter it for the best, as much as possible, and we don't have to consult the stars or spiritualism to do it. We have the spirit within us, if we just want to look.

James: All right. Well, we're right at the end, and I want to thank you for taking the time, Alan, to share your insights and wisdom, and thank you very much.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

James: Okay, Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We're right up against a wall in the end. I want to thank you for listening. We'll be back next week, feet to the fire.

October 20, 2025 at 8:21 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#99](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Good morning, folks, welcome back to the big show, you are listening to Frankly Speaking Radio, heard planetwide here on the Republic Broadcasting Network. Our website franklyspeakingradio.com. And of course, the phone number, as always, is 1-800-313-9443. We have our guest on the line. Before we do that though, a quick phone call here we'll squeeze in from Chuck in Arkansas. Chuck, welcome to the show.

Chuck: Hello? Hey, good morning Frank.

Frank: Good morning.

Chuck: I just wanted to say that's another sign of high technology slipping through our hands. I can't even get my social security card to last through anything.

Frank: Yes. It's pretty amazing, is it not?

Chuck: Yeah. I mean, but I am glad to hear that, you know, people are starting to wake up. I don't think people realize that with, no matter how bad people are, there will always be good people just equaling

them out. You know, that form of balance. But I just wanted to say God bless you Frank, great job, and keep spreading the word, baby.

Frank: Chuck, you're wonderful. Thank you for the call. You know folks, that's what it's all about, is we have to keep each other lifted up in this time. We have to keep each other supported. And shore it up, because, God knows, it's a difficult, difficult process. And my guest knows that probably better than anybody else. He's been certainly out there in the truth movement for a very long time. His information is extensive on things, a wide variety of different subject matter, and we've already heard several callers today, talking about the vast array of knowledge that our guest has today. It's a difficult process to know this information. It's a difficult process to hear it for the first time. A lot of people don't, they don't come back from something like that. You know, they learn something about this, and then they can't process it, and they try to go back to sleep, but they know it and they can't unknow it, so they kind of lose their mind and just turn into weirdoes. That happens with a lot of people. But those of us who have survived, you know, it's hard to even know this stuff and continue to exist in this world, as it is, as they would have us believe that it is. Take it a step further. How hard is it to try to take some action, to make this world a better place, to try to spread the truth, to try to make a difference. It's extraordinarily difficult. As a talk show host, I know this. And my guest knows it as well. It's also extraordinarily difficult to stay a talk show host, which, you know, we'll have to wait and see, but, you know, for the most part folks, this show is not going to last forever, okay. We in the talk show hosting world are not going to be around forever. Make your connections. Get your information out there. Network with people while you can. Cannot stress that enough. Our phone number 800-313-9443. And the website, franklyspeakingradio.com. Our guest's website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He has really just been a source of inspiration to so many people out there. I got a call last week, and somebody said, you got to have this guy on, he's incredible. That was followed up by several emails from all over the world, confirming this, which was great. It's great to know that people are paying attention all over the world. It's great to know people are listening all over the world. And I contacted Alan, and we spoke on the phone. He's in the middle of some big projects, projects you can read about at his website. We're excited to have him here to get his assessment on this incredibly perfectly timed day, in the midst of the first-ever red alert status here in the United States and certainly in the UK as well. Of course, their program has only been implemented nine days ago. Alan Watt, my guest today, welcome to the program, sir.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Frank: It's a pleasure to have you here, an honor, in fact. What are your thoughts about the news this morning? I presume you've been watching it.

Alan: I heard it this morning, and I was expecting something, because whenever we tend to go back to sleep, or public interest in this ongoing war tends to fade, something has to happen to get us back into

the mode of thinking about it and listening to them. So, yeah, it didn't surprise me at all. And we haven't really got the details yet as to who these twenty-one guys are. Are they teenagers like the last bunch, or the bunch they got in Toronto? that were chatting on the internet, and then the RCMP gave them explosives, then arrested them. We don't know the details on this yet, but it's a huge PR stunt for sure. And it's to get Britain into this ongoing terrorism mode, just like George Orwell gave us in Nineteen Eighty-Four. And that book used to be studied in every school of a future time where the public would be kept in complete terror all the time by explosions going on all around them, and the government in total charge of everything. That's what we're seeing now. This war is to change the whole world. It's to bring in a standard system, worldwide, and in the Communist theology, which really was funded by the elite of Britain, they said that in a global society, in order to maintain order over the public, they would have to find terrorism within, since they'd have no real enemies without. And that would be the only way they could maintain their control over the general public. So, we're seeing this start all now. That's what this is all about.

Frank: Oh, absolutely. And that mindset echoes so often in other areas. First of all, the Patriot Act implemented, the Patriot Act applied only to American citizens. The predominant terrorist threat in this country was deemed the Animal Liberation Front and the Earth Liberation Front, not Al Qaeda in America, as they of course have their sequels in Iraq and in other places. We've also seen the Patriot Act being used when John Ashcroft did his little speaking engagement tour, and went around and spoke to lawyers and to police officers, law enforcement officials. He told them that they could apply the Patriot Act in terms of regular, non-terrorism related crimes, in order to get stricter sentences. There was an individual who was building a pipe bomb in the front seat of his car. The bomb exploded. He survived, so, you'd think it probably wasn't that big of a deal, but yet, he was charged with making a weapon of mass destruction. There was the guy who was prosecuted under terrorism legislation for making chemical weapons, when he was just doing a meth lab, and was able to be charged with ten, twenty times the jail time that he normally would have been able to have gotten, just on a drug-related charge. So, you're right. It's about fostering this sense of unease and distrust at home, among our own citizens.

Alan: Sure, this is the new Soviet system, but it's worldwide. And it's interesting too that Gorbachev, and you can find this speech that he gave to the Politburo, before he came over to be the champion of the Green guys in the US, he told the Politburo that shortly you will hear that Communism is over and dead. He says, don't believe it. He said, we're simply expanding into the next phase. And then you couple that with the Reece Report that found that the Ford Foundation, Carnegie Foundations and the big foundations in the US were working to blend the Soviet system with the American system, and it all starts to make sense to you, when a guy like Gorbachev, who was the top of the KGB then the President of the Soviet Union, ends up working in the United States, for the globalists. This all makes perfect sense. We're simply emerging into the next stage of a well-laid plan, laid long ago. Even when they set up the League of Nations they said that this would eventually lead to a world government. And they discussed at that time the same problems. How do we keep the public in an ultra-socialized system with a massive

bureaucracy taking care of things, how do we get the public to obey? And they said they would need something like internal terror everywhere, since they would have no natural enemies in any countries. And that's what we're getting set up for right now.

Frank: Sure, sure. And I think that, you know, initially there was some sort of opposition to these things. And perhaps it's a certain degree of maybe racial sensitivity, I don't know, but I remember after September 11th, there was the idea that, that program, I think it was called the Tips Program, in which landlords, postal workers, utility workers, would sort of, you know, put the feelers out there and kind of spy on people a little bit and then report back, and the only reason it didn't happen was because the post office didn't endorse it. Now, it does make you wonder, because then of course, you've got the Anthrax mailings, and you know, sort of like, you better toe the line. You better follow orders here or else. But that mindset of breeding that distrust to change into this Pavlovian rewards system for ratting people out.

Alan: And that's again the Soviet system. See, the Soviet system was the laboratory for the world. And they tried this there. They tested their employees all the time, general employees, by setting them up, so that they'd see something happening that looked suspicious, then sitting back to see if they would report it. And this is the sort of tests that were done on them. And this is the same sort of thing they'll eventually implement here on various workers, like postal workers or UPS workers, or guys who simply come to repair your telephone or whatever. They'll set them up with a scenario to see if they're loyal and if they will report it. And that furthers the distrust within everyone. Everyone is terrified they're being tested all the time.

Frank: Wow. I never really even thought about that.

Alan: And that's what George Orwell said. He said, in an age of universal deception, telling the truth is a revolutionary event. So, you'd be classed as a revolutionist if you're actually, or a terrorist, if you were a person who does tell the truth.

Frank: Absolutely. Absolutely. What are your thoughts on this new legislation, just discussed yesterday, of course, hardly making a blip in the news, but perhaps not going to now, given this state of the news cycle today, about this legislation that would label pretty much anyone at the president's discretion to be a terrorist and any group a terrorist group?

Alan: That, I was waiting for it. I was waiting for it, because, on the one hand it will disperse general groups that simply are truth speakers or are investigators. It will also tell reporters as well to really toe the line. I mean, most of them already do, but for the occasional one here or there, it will make them think twice before they tell the truth about something.

Frank: Yes. Excellent point. Alan, if I can ask you to hang on. Folks, stay with us, we'll be back in about three minutes with more Frankly Speaking Radio, with our special guest, Alan Watt. Please, stay right here.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning. Welcome back folks. I'm glad to have you with us here today. It is the 10th of August, about 8:23AM here in the Central Time Zone. You're listening to Frankly Speaking Radio. The website is franklyspeakingradio.com. Phone number is 800-313-9443. Our guest today, his website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Please welcome to the program, Alan Watt. Alan, thank you again. You know, I just came across this story, this morning, a very interesting one, in fact, and I think it ties into something you just mentioned. It's from the AFP, and it says, some 30% of Americans cannot say in what year the September 11th terrorist attacks against New York's World Trade Center and the Pentagon in Washington took place, according to a poll published in the Washington Post Newspaper. Now, you mentioned that you felt that there was something in the works. You were waiting to see this expansion of anti-terrorism legislation. And you also mentioned about people, you've got to wait till people kind of forget. Is that maybe what's been going on, is, you had to give it some time? You had to let people remember what it felt like to have the terror alert raised up. What it felt like to have breaking news on CNN that affected Americans, you know, as opposed to somewhere in the Middle East.

Alan: That's the technique they used. They did polls in the US and they were published in Canada, and this was about 2003. And what they found was even though the President, during the inquiry into the invasion of Iraq, and it was on national television here. They showed us President Bush and the panel and the board and the inquiry. And he said, I never said that Iraq had anything to do with the bombing of 9/11. He said, I just wanted to get Saddam Hussein out of the way because he was a bad man, and the world is better off without him. And yet, just after that, they did the survey of polls in the US, published them in Canada, and they said that the media had done such a fantastic job on the US citizenry that the average citizen thought that Saddam Hussein was behind the 9/11 bombing. They totally reversed it by simply repetition, innuendo and propaganda. So, we're under an amazing psychological war going on right now.

Frank: Well, that's also a fascinating angle to explore, because we still see people believing that there were weapons of mass destruction in Iraq.

Alan: Yes. And you see, these guys can lie and lie, because they don't mind about the initial lie being found out eventually, because they've achieved most of their goals. They're in those countries, and it's always standard in wartime that once you have troops there, no matter if you get another party in in government, they'll say, well, we've got to keep them there, because there'll be chaos if we pull out now.

So, the initial lie has achieved its goal, you see. And that's how it works. This is standard procedure, down through the ages with government policies in wartime.

Frank: At the top of the hour here we were discussing sort of how we see all the same tricks. And I've got to admit, Alan, I'm shocked that they would even try this. But we're seeing all the same tricks being trotted out in order to implicate Iran. And of course, in regards to this threat, this airline threat this morning, they're saying it has an international signature, it has all the hallmarks of an Al Qaeda plot. It looks to me like in the next couple days they're going to be revealing an international connection, a foreign country that somehow financed or helped plot this whole thing. Do you think it will be Iran? Do you think that they're going to continue to build this case, using, again, the same pages from the old playbook?

Alan: There's no doubt. The policy or the Project for the New American Century that was put together initially in '92 by Wolfowitz and Perle and a whole bunch of them, and then was rewritten about 1997, and republished again, did have those targets down, starting with Afghanistan and then Iraq. Then Iran, then Syria. That was their order of attack that they wanted to take over the Middle East. And, now this is a private organization, although they're all in politics now. We should remember that was their agenda at that time. So, this is a plan which they cannot turn back on. And it's not just their plan. It's a global plan. Britain is heavily involved in it. The Council on Foreign Relations has been pushing for this world agenda, a global society, for years, for about a hundred years. And they've come out openly and talked about the unification of Americas that was their agenda. They drafted it up. They put it forward for the politicians to sign. They've been on the news here as the Council on Foreign Relations talking about this openly. So, this is a world movement that's going on. It's a war to change the entire world, and out of the ashes will come their Utopia, their New World Order, which is going to be a hell on earth for all the rest of us, because it's a totally socialized system that's coming into play, where the Age of Reason is supposed to take over with an intelligentsia at the top working for a fascist type elite, a rich wealthy class, and the masses below them that will be bred like animals for different functions and tasks. And you will have no choice in anything, your schooling, marriage partners or anything. This is the system they've written about for a long, long, long time. It's all to emerge out of the ashes of this ongoing war, which could last up to fifty years or more, you know. By that time, we'll be so worn down with it, so worn down, we'll submit to anything.

Frank: Yeah, well, at any level, I mean, people become accustomed to something and all of a sudden it's the standard, much like income taxes and what not, something that was temporary and has now become a fact of life. There's no certainty in life but death and taxes. Alan, stay with us. We'll be right back folks in about three minutes with more Frankly Speaking Radio.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning folks, and welcome to the Big Show, Thursday morning's edition of Frankly Speaking Radio. Our guest today from cuttingthroughthematrix.com, Alan Watt. Welcome back, sir.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Frank: It's an honor to have you, my friend. You know, looking at all this stuff, and you mentioned about, you know, the continuing, the wearing down of people's resistance to, just a very unnatural state of slavery that we are slowly being integrated into. It's obviously a process of gradualism. How is it that these things, and why is it, I guess you could say, that these things happen on such a level that the people who strive to implement them realize that most likely they will never see such things in their lifetime? They will never see the fruition of their hard work.

Alan: To the average person it seems astounding, because we generally don't start something in our lifetime that we cannot finish. That's the nature of man. However, there are sciences to do with government. And if you go into the histories of the diplomatic corps for instance of England, especially, you'll find that that's exactly how these people operate. They start things off. They'll take a country like India, and they'll say, well, how can we totally take this over. It might take 150 years to achieve a specific standardization process. It might take 200 years before they're ready to be a little copy of the British system. And they train the recruits to work their whole lives, working towards this particular goal. Different sub-departments all are specialized. And that's exactly how the world really is run. The United States is no different, with the state department. And it's the bureaucracies behind them which are more important than the politicians that are appointed to them, because the lifelong bureaucrats know what their part in their agenda happens to be. And they work steadily towards it. And they retire and pass it on to the ones that take over. It's long, long-term planning. And, if you read the works of guys like Machiavelli, the book *The Prince*, you'll find these techniques or you go into Francis Bacon. Now, both Machiavelli and Bacon wrote books for the kings so that they could be advisors. And in those books, it was like a résumé of cunningness, how to fool the people. How the people react to different events. How to use those reactions against the public and always how to benefit. These are sciences that have been understood within governments for thousands of years. You find it even in the writings about the Egyptian pharaohs, where the young princes were taught the ways of mankind, the nature of man, or the general public we would say today, and how they reason. And if you understand how they reason, you can manipulate those thoughts, alter perceptions and guide them along paths which they never suspect that are actually taking them to some other way of living. These are real sciences that are taught in certain areas.

Frank: Wow. So, that means that in essence, the application of science, for thousands of years has been solely devoted to the controlling and the oppression of humankind.

Alan: Always, always. Yeah, that's always been the way. I was astounded going through the different Machiavellian typewriters, there's so many of them in different countries. Every country had them. And they used to have competitions between these advisors to write books, to see who was the top dog in cunningness. And sure enough, he would become the chief advisor to a king or a queen.

Frank: Wow. It's so interesting then, because subsequently, and you mentioned about keeping your eye open for this new anti-terrorism legislation and waiting for it to happen, knowing that it was going to. I look at things that I was talking about several years ago, Alan, that are finally, finally, finally starting to creep into semi-mainstream news. But again, years too little and too late. But as a result of that, I think that what I try to do with this show is what I call, like news forecasting, going through the news, taking what's in there, what they're saying in their own sources, and sort of saying, this to me means that the idea, the agenda, we know what the agenda is, and we know where we are now. So, how many roads can you take to get from point A to point B. So, it's not too far off, I think, in the prediction sense of things. But, from what you're saying here, it should be relatively easily, I guess, to predict it, if you can understand the basis by which it's always been founded.

Alan: Always, and if you know where to look, we're so distracted today with entertainment, which is really to indoctrinate us, but just going back into history and looking up the different world movements, the revolutionary movements, which led up to where we are today, behind all of them was the plan to unite the world under a particular system. And the elite of Europe chose socialism to dominate the masses, not to help the masses. Lenin himself said that communism was preached in three different versions, one for the masses, one for the middle helping class, the managerial class, and the truth would be given to the elite. So, there were three different versions always preached at the same time. That's no different than today. It's the same techniques that are being used. The media's job is to convey to the masses the simplest explanation, which they're supposed to swallow and be politically correct and repeat it to others. And the media means the middle. They're the middleman. That's what the media is. And the media has always been an essential part of government control. The trick was to make you believe it was a free, independent thing, but it's always been an essential arm of government. You cannot put out something into the general public's hands, even the internet, anything to do with communication, unless you are in charge at the top, because you want to make sure that the main propaganda is given out by you, otherwise you lose control.

Frank: Well, I think that's an excellent point. And you mentioned about this sort of different class system. One of the things that really astounded me was when I was reading about Plato, and his writings about Atlantis, and that there was this class society there, this gold, silver, and bronze classes. And the bronze would be the majority of the people, the useless eaters. The silver class would be, you know, law enforcement, military, those who seek to exert dominance over the bronze class for the benefit of the

gold class, the elites, the few, the wealthy, the ones who obviously benefit from the hard work of everyone else.

Alan: That's right.

Frank: How much of this is being implemented today in this regard? As you mentioned, certainly we all have our own different information strains. The elites are privy to different knowledge than we are. The media, as you said, is a great filter to what kind of truth they want us to know about. How else is that manifest in our society today?

Alan: It's here. It's always been here. In fact, Plato got it from the Egyptians, because he was educated in Egypt, as were all the elite of Greece. And he wasn't really talking just about a future world, a perfect utopia, the Republic as he called it. It was already on the go in his day. And he was talking about his own class, the aristocracy of his own day, and how they'd always be in charge down through time. And he called this particular class the Guardians. And they would be the only ones privy to true knowledge, you see, all of the knowledge. You alter perceptions by giving part of a story, but withholding the rest of the information. That's how you alter perceptions, and that's mainly the technique that's used on the public. You get a completely different picture if part of the information is simply omitted. The Guardian Class have all of the information. They are always in charge, and they know that if they don't change society constantly, or always have a war on the go, or terror or something, they themselves lose their purpose. The general public would just walk away, they wouldn't need a government system if there was no threat from something, so the intention was always to create terror. And if you notice that Egypt itself, everybody who went to Egypt, all these old philosophers that became famous, and they were initiated into the mysteries, and the mysteries primarily were to do with how to control human behavior. That's what it really was about.

Frank: So the agenda, I guess, would be something along the lines of the secret societies.

Alan: Exactly.

Frank: Yeah, their agenda is the control mechanisms, and you know, making sure they're running the show and directing the way that humans will move and think and act.

Alan: Yeah. You can literally, and Plato said it. He said, we give the people their culture. He said, there is no culture that comes from the bottom. If it did, it would be out of their control. So, they give the culture from the top down. And he says, we do it primarily through drama, through plays, which you had to attend. Everybody in Greece had to attend these traveling shows when they came in. And he says, we do it

through drama, through the industry, and he called it industry, the fashion industry, and the music industry. He says, because the public emulate what they see. And that's how they change culture.

Frank: Sure. That makes a lot of sense. And it echoes some things that I was talking about in conjunction with, well the bird flu for example, and this is something that I'm sure you've noticed as well. In the interests of hyping this thing up of course, they have to say, and they did this not last year, I guess, but maybe the year before. Oh, no, we don't have enough vaccines for the regular flu this time around, folks, so we're going to have to say, first things first, only those who are most at risk should get this, and we saw people lining up for hours and hours and hours, standing in line at the supermarket to get their flu shot, because there's only a limited amount. It's preposterous, but that's what that supply and demand mindset breeds, that sort of mob mentality, and that thing is absolutely artificial. It's absolutely created. We see it every Christmas time. Oh, no. This is the big toy of the year and everybody has to get some, so there's lotteries and people standing in line, the parents beating the crap out of each other for the new dolly. It's ridiculous, but people continue to buy into it. And it's all manufactured.

Alan: It's fear, fear and hype.

Frank: Yeah. Look at a child maybe who watches the Disney channel, you know. They want to go see Disney movies. They want to buy Disney albums. They want to listen to Disney radio. I mean, this is all a giant programming. I mean, that's why they call television and radio programming for the most part, is because the idea is to convince you of something, to buy something, to think a certain way, be a certain way, and so on and so forth. That's why you have, you know, most radio stations have an official position. This station itself, we are a conservative based talk radio station. We are a liberal based talk radio station. It's constant reinforcement.

Alan: Yes. And as soon as you put yourself in a category, you've just put blinkers on because you can't see the whole picture.

Frank: Right on.

Alan: And they try to encourage everyone to pop into a pigeon hole. And once you're in a pigeon hole, there's only one view, and that's the way you came in. You don't see up or down or to the sides. And Plato also wrote about that, it was Plato's cave in Timaeus, and he talks about that. How if you brought people up in a cave, who never saw the outside world, they had their backs to the entrance and couldn't ever look back, then their whole philosophy of life, their reality of life, they'd make up about the shadows that passed as the sun went past the mouth of the cave, and what these shadows meant. And he said that would be their total reality, all fake, but to them it was real. It's the only one they knew. And then, one guy

eventually gets out of the cave and goes round the world and comes back and says, hey, there's a whole world out there and those shadows are caused by a thing in the sky called the sun. And they end up trying to kill him. They don't want to hear the truth. It's too foreign to them.

Frank: Right. It changes the way they think and the way that their society has enforced itself and its paradigms on them.

Alan: Absolutely. So, these are all sciences that were known in ancient times and have never been forgotten.

Frank: That's so fascinating to me. It's just amazing to me that someone would devote that much energy and that much effort towards something. You know, it just seems kind of pointless to me. I just, I don't know, Alan. I don't have the energy myself.

Alan: Yeah, but if you were brought up in a class you see, that depended on maintaining control and living off the labor of others, because that's how they do it, then you would teach these as basic sciences to your children. And it would be quite normal for you in fact.

Frank: Yeah, that makes sense. That makes a lot of sense. Now, my take on it has always been the one constant throughout all of this with the Secret Societies and the sciences and the control and the idea of shaping the world into this one world government, one world currency, one world religion, has been Luciferian in nature. What's your take on that?

Alan: They definitely have always used Lucifer as the light bringer or knowledge bringer, because they are elitists. They believe they have the wisdom and knowledge. And most of them simply use Lucifer as a symbol of intellect. Other ones, of course, there are branches. They don't mind if their own want to actually believe in Lucifer as an actual deity or figure. They don't mind. But most of them simply believe it's intellect, pure reason. In fact, they believe that they are gods themselves in a sense, because if God has the power of life and death over others, especially today with the HAARP technologies and the ability to cause earthquakes and famines and the ability to manipulate insects and cause pestilences and plagues, technically they are gods, if that's what a god is.

Frank: That's true. That's a good point. If you can enact that sort of control, that sort of, you know, thorn in somebody's side, and you can consistently do that, then yeah, that's manipulating the world around you and that would be a godlike characteristic, to be sure.

Alan: Plus you have the ability now to mandate abortions, which is death. Who lives, who dies. You can genetically modify things, and they're confident that they can create life from stem cells. And they plan eventually to make a whole new race of workers that ultimately will be programmed like robots, and that will be their utopia.

Frank: You know, that's pretty frightening now. When you mention about creating, are you talking about like cloning technology, sort of breeding a slave race of humans who basically, they're not created by God, so therefore they're not alive, and not the same rights. And again, taking us all the way back to the 1800s, the times of slavery.

Alan: Yeah, this is fascinating really, because they understood in the 1800s they were going to get to this stage. And I think the only reason they knew this is because they were way ahead in sciences. And that's another thing with governments. Whatever sciences they give to the public are always obsolete. They're way, way ahead. And you had Mary Shelley's Frankenstein, to do with this age where they would use body parts to create life extension and all this kind of stuff. And they had other authors out doing the same kind of thing in similar veins. You had some of the Jewish sects talking about the Golem, which is a Talmudic, or a Hasidic rabbinical creature, a slave created artificially that never complains and it's a perfect worker. So this striving towards making the perfect worker has always been in the minds of all the elitists.

Frank: Wow. And yeah, enslaving somebody. And if you can't create a slave out of the existing population, you'll just make one from the ground up. Stay with us folks. We'll be right back with our guest, Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning, folks. Welcome back. Tail end here of our third hour, this fine Thursday morning. You're listening, of course, to Frankly Speaking Radio. And our website franklyspeakingradio.com. Our guest, his website has just a wealth of information and products available to you. I would strongly encourage that you go there, that you support this man, who's doing such great things. The website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Ladies and gentlemen, please welcome back to the program, Alan Watt. Alan, thank you again.

Alan: It's good to be here.

Frank: Well, I'm enjoying our discussion very much. It's always a pleasure when you find that kindred spirit out there who, you know is certainly able to fill in so many gaps on so many areas for you, as you are doing for me. And I love that, because obviously, you and I have, you know, a lot of the same takes on

some of these things. With your research though, it's making it make a lot more sense to me. So, I thank you for that. When we left off, we were just talking about this enslavement agenda, and we talked about the Luciferian nature of this, and how all this ties in. And certainly, it's being able to gage the value of life, and therefore the value of death. Do you think some of this life extension technologies, and some of the things we've talked about on this show before, I'm sure you've addressed it as well, things like genetic manipulation, sort of being able to put some sort of cybernetic implants perhaps in the human body to make it last longer. It's always been my take on this Alan, that the powers that be, that the people, the politicians, the world leaders, they probably know scripture, and they probably know about the existence of God, and believe it more so than most Christians and very devout religious followers do. But they understand it. They believe it, because it's my take on it that they're terrified of having the possibility that there is this afterlife, that there's this judgment, and I think they would do anything they could to preserve their own safety, their own lives, or extend their own lives as the case may be.

Alan: In the 1700s they wrote about this a lot, because they knew where they were going. They really did know where they were going with life extension. And in fact, the Rosicrucians, the first real Masonic movement that came out in the 1500s in Britain, and it didn't originate there – it's been on the go for probably thousands of years, but that was its new name for Britain – they talked about this goal. And they made sure that those who joined it, and worked hard towards the Great Work as they called it, would be given life extension, and that was in the 16th Century. So, that was a little carrot there for the workers. And we certainly see it with these lifelong dedicated players, like Maurice Strong and Kissinger and these types. They never retire. Benjamin Franklin was the same. He was a member of it, and he was traveling across the world in these old ships, sailing ships, well into his 70s. Just as dedicated through his latter years as he was when he was young. And these guys are all the same. They never get tired of their agenda. It's like a religious fanaticism that they have. And they do live very healthy lives, right up until the end, and they live for a good age. They never put their feet up and retire and go fishing when they're sixty. They're multi-millionaires, so they certainly could do it. But no, they're driven. They're actually driven for a cause and for a group to which they belong, and to something which they've sworn total allegiance to. So, that's what's unusual. You'll only find that kind of dedication in religious fanaticism, so it is a particular esoteric religion here.

Frank: Wow. My friend, it's been a very exciting hour. I look forward to next hour. Folks, please bear with us while we pause for station identification for our affiliates, then we shall return with the fourth and final hour, Frankly Speaking Radio, right after this.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning. Welcome back my friends to the fourth and final hour of the fastest four hours in talk radio. We call it Frankly Speaking Radio. I'm glad you're here. I am your host, Frank Whalen, and of

course, this is a global broadcast going out over the Republic Broadcasting Network. You can listen to the archives here. And I would strongly urge you to go to our website, franklyspeakingradio.com, to get all the latest news and information, including information on our guests, like our guest today, who is just an unbelievable wealth of information, and I'm so pleased that he's here with us today. His website cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Ladies and gentlemen, please welcome back to the show, Alan Watt. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Frank: I'm really enjoying it, my friend. You know, we just left off, we were discussing sort of this life extension, and you know, I think that's pretty much been one of those main things that they've always been striving for, and I think you're right. We do see the people who are on the inside, they never slow down, they never stop working. And as a result of that, I think that there's almost an obsessive need to maybe sort of speed things up when the opportunity arises. You know, I've always felt that the powers that be have many irons in the fire. But whenever, you know, something comes up that they can manipulate or play up, they will continue to do that until it can't be pushed any further. Case in point, you know, I was watching this, this story about the airplanes and the terrorism. It started about seven hours ago, and it hasn't really even paused for a commercial break that I've seen. So, what does that mean? Well they're talking now about several flights, at least several flights, possibly many, many more, if the websites for the airlines in particular are accurate, that say that these airplanes did leave the UK today, and they'll be arriving, gosh, within the next hour or couple hours or so, here in the US. So, it will be interesting to see if they play this up and take it, you know, to the next stage.

Alan: It will be repeated so often, the searches when they arrive. It will be monotonous. That's what they do, is repetition, repetition, repetition, until it's just monotonous. And this technique was first used on the public. We find that Lord Bertrand Russell, who worked with Tavistock, and helped implement these psychological programs for the public, he talked about repetition, and the necessity to use it in music for the young, and to use it in visual sequences to get a point across to the public. And remember the racing cars. That's when they first showed us racing car crashes. And they'd show you the same scene over and over and over, then they'd do their surveys, their polls to find out if it had an impact, and now we're seeing the same thing. They used the same thing in 9/11 with the planes, over and over, all day long for days and days. This is just standard psychic driving, as they called it with the MK ULTRA experiments. Repetition, yeah.

Frank: That's interesting. And you're right too. You're talking about how all of these events are shaped, and you know, certainly the media and what not, and entertainment industry, everything basically for the most part is designed to condition us in a certain direction. What's your take on Hollywood's involvement with all this stuff as of late? I mean, certainly, the World Trade Center, Oliver Stone's film coming out. You

know, it's supposedly not up to par with some of his other work, but it's interesting that it's coming out so close to the five-year anniversary of September 11th, to the point where we need to be reminded, and we need to be basically have the scab ripped open one more time, just to keep us all in line.

Alan: That too, plus I think, you see, as the United States helps to finish off the job that it began, the World Order, it will be submerged into the new system. So they have to show how corrupt it is at the moment, as we go through it.

Frank: I see. We'll pick this up after the break here my friends. Please stay with us. More from our guest, Alan Watt. More Frankly Speaking Radio in three minutes. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Welcome back, folks. Glad you're here. You're listening to Frankly Speaking Radio. And a little blurb there from Governor Mitt Romney from Massachusetts saying that there will be a National Guard presence at Logan Airport there in Boston. And they will have automatic weapons. So, that should make you feel nice and safe and secure. Welcome back to our guest, Alan Watt. Thank you again for your time.

Alan: Yeah, it's good to be here.

Frank: What are you thoughts on all these things? I mean, it's just changing every few minutes and they just keep showing more and more little tidbits of truth.

Alan: Yes. I know, but they also have to show us how insecure we all are, and without them, and what a great job they're doing. That's prime, you see, we've got to understand. Technically on our own, we're helpless. We're just totally helpless. We need experts to guide us and advise us, and tell us when to sit down, stand up, and put your hands in the air. That's what it's all about, is training the public into this new system of direct, immediate obedience, really.

Frank: Wow. Well, in regards to all the things that have been happening and developing, I mean, it would seem that the idea is to, as you just said there, foster and facilitate this idea of helplessness, to the point where, you know, when people have to make that fight or flight sort of decision subconsciously, they might choose to fight. And then you can galvanize, you know, the people with the spirit to fight into some sort of revolution, some sort of riot or civil war or something that of course can be used to clamp down on all the, you know, those with the potential I guess to cause problems, you know, when they don't want a civil war.

Alan: What's interesting is that the revolutionary movement, which started really with England, the English Revolution, with the Rosicrucians behind it, and then other subsequent ones were guided by Freemasonry, you'll find that the rabble, the mob on their own are called a rabble, because they have no organization and no clear plan as to where they're going with it. That's why they always lose. Whereas the Freemasonic Revolutions that guided things, Albert Pike wrote about that, and he says, we never fail in a revolution, because we never begin a premature revolution. That's the key to it. They can take generations to organize the public, the mindset, the training, train the leaders, and they've got to have leaders for these things. So, they know that there could never be a successful revolution by just the mob, the mass, as they call it, the rabble, because they have no guidance. And sure enough, the Freemasonic movements have brought us to where we are, because, behind Freemasonry is this elitist idea, the idea of an elite intelligentsia with the right to rule the unenlightened masses. It's very elitist.

Frank: Now, whenever you start talking about foreign intrigue, and of course, in this time, as you had mentioned earlier, the Project for the New American Century nations, and the ones that we hear about on the news all the time, Iran, Syria, of course, Israel, Lebanon, Venezuela, Cuba, all of these things have of course the interconnected hub there, which is the United Nations. What role has the United Nations played thus far, and what will be the role here in the future?

Alan: They'll have to show how incompetent the countries are. Ultimately, once they've almost achieved their goal of taking over the rest of the Middle East, because the world is simply being standardized into the one system. We saw that in Iraq, because the United Nations were the first in, once Iraq was over and done with. And the first organization that came in after the inoculations, which are really good for dumbing us down, was UNESCO, because UNESCO was set up to create a standardized culture amongst the children, who would grow up to be the adults. And it was interesting that Aldous Huxley's brother was the first CEO of UNESCO.

Frank: Wow, I didn't know that.

Alan: So, they knew. That was the whole idea. So, they were the first in after Iraq, after the inoculations, to train the first generation, because you can bypass the adults. You go for the children and train them in the Western values, central banking, debt system, strip clubs, pornography, drugs, and television. And then you've got them, a nice, passive, dumbed-down population, who are always in debt, you know. That's the system they're standardizing across the planet. So, the only holdouts, what we have at the moment, are those particular target countries they're after.

Frank: You know, it's interesting, because I was listening to, oh, I don't remember, it may have been Paul Harvey the other morning. He said that in a poll taken of, you know, mostly young people there in Iraq, when asked if they could have one thing, what would it be, most of them said a cell phone. You know,

integrating that corporate culture there. The other thing too, with the United Nations, we've seen a lot of celebrities adopted as a sort of ambassador, essentially a representative to the UN. Angelina Jolie, Jay-Z, a whole slew of actors and musicians, whose sole purpose has been to spread the gospel of the United Nations and show how wonderful they are.

Alan: You see, the United Nations came up really from an idea, at least it was first written about by one of the prime socialists in the 1700s, and even the communist idea is borrowed from Saint Simon. And he wrote, and he said this new structuralized system of the masses being taken care of and ordered by an elite group of intelligentsia, he said, will be run at the top with the guys who understand economics. And so the banking industry, the international bankers would be at the top of it. And Communism adopted that entire structuralized system that he brought forward. So, this is an old idea, and they did bring it to fruition, and all the left-wingers think that socialism is for the workers. It's nothing to do with that at all. It's a scientific system where the elite will use an intelligentsia and a bureaucracy to dominate them and order the world properly. That's what it's all about. Now, the United Nations, they tried a few different world meetings before that. They had the Concert of Europe and different associations in the 1700s, leading up to the League of Nations. And the League of Nations at that time, it was not a failure at all. The same bureaucracy that was set up as a League of Nations, and they boasted openly at the time in all their books that this was to become world government. It was not hidden. They simply transformed into the United Nations. The important thing was to get World War I off the go, to validate the need for a League of Nations, and sure enough, they achieved their goal. Now, for every bureaucracy you have in a state government or a federal government, you have the equivalent bureaucracy at the United Nations. There's not a facet of your life that they do not have a bureaucracy for. All your building codes across the planet for years now have been coming from the United Nations and rubber-stamped right down at your local level. So, they're already in charge of an awful lot. The World Health Organization are the ones behind the push for total inoculations, and the League of Nations were the first group in 1917 that said they'd inoculate every single person on the planet for every disease that there was. And yet, the same League of Nations had a Department of Population Control that discussed using inoculations to sterilize the public, which is very interesting.

Frank: Yeah. Absolutely.

Alan: So, yeah, this has been on the go for a long time.

Frank: Yeah, it's like the eugenics movement.

Alan: Yes. Now they don't call it eugenics anymore. They call it bioethics committees. It's the same thing.

Frank: Wow. You know, in regards to the UN, it's been strange to kind of see how they, you know, to anticipate how they're going to progress. I've seen a lot of detriment, you know, towards the UN, and I'm all for that. Any time the UN is for something, I tend to be against it. So, even when somebody that I don't necessarily trust or endorse, like George Bush says that the United Nations does not accomplish anything or the conservative right wing talk show hosts say that the UN is impotent, I love that. I think that's great. However, I think what they're angling for is to basically violate the UN mandates on a variety of different things, including like we saw with Iraq and subsequent wars as well, to the point where the UN says, look, we have to find some way to stop the Americans from their empire building, and maybe even stopping an American with another American. Do you anticipate something like maybe a Bill Clinton Secretary-Generalship?

Alan: It's very possible, however, I think it's going according to plan at the moment. The US is to fulfill this mission, standardize the world, and then all the corruption and intrigue that led up to it in the first place will be totally exposed, and then they'll say, look, we need a brand new system. Which falls right in with the UN Agenda. We've got to submit to world government because we just can't handle it on a national basis. We're just too corrupt nationally, yeah. That fits right in with the plan.

Frank: Yeah. Well, that makes a lot of sense. What are your thoughts on other ways to maybe, at least some of the ideas perhaps that have been floated out about ways to facilitate this one world government? I've heard a great many things. The report from Iron Mountain suggests hoaxing, a threat upon the people, much like an extra-terrestrial threat. Dr. Steven Greer from the disclosure project mentions that after the wars without boundaries, sort of war against terrorism, have been fought, then it will expand to a threat from outside the planet where we would have to unite to fight some hoaxed off-world threat. What are your thoughts on that?

Alan: The first person to introduce that idea was John Dewey. He was the first one who said that if we could only find an extraterrestrial threat, something from outer space, we'd all pull together and submit to world government. And then that was put into effect through science fiction writers. I don't know if people realize that the Rothschild foundation in England, in the 1800s were the first ones to finance authors if they'd write science fiction stories along...

Frank: I hate to interrupt here, Alan. I'm sorry. I want to hear more. Stay with us, folks. I'll be back in three minutes.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning. Glad you're here with us today, my friends, on this fine Thursday morning. We've got about thirty-five minutes left in the program, and I'm just absolutely captivated by my guest, as I was told I would be. Ladies and gentlemen, Alan Watt. Welcome back, sir.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be here.

Frank: I'm enjoying it very much. We left off, you were just talking about science fiction writing.

Alan: The Rothschilds set up a foundation to fund authors, if they would write stories along a particular line to captivate the young to make them excited about space and possibilities. And this is called possibility implantation. So, sure enough, you had all these authors suddenly emerge that talked about traveling in space, that gathered speed into the 1900s. And that's why today, of course, even through the Star Trek movies, and things like this, we think it's quite natural that NASA is up there spending billions of dollars doing strange things, which we don't really understand. Most of it really has to do with putting up weaponry and satellite surveillance for a time to come. And we're almost there. That's really what they've been at all these years. That's been their real purpose. But they've got the whole public to go along with it, as though it's a natural thing, and that's predictive programming. What you read in fiction and that which excites you, when it actually comes into being, you think it's quite a natural direction to go. For the wrong reasons, that is. You think it's going to help mankind somehow. But it's not. It's for a total world surveillance system in the time that's shortly approaching. That's really their function of it. Meanwhile, we've been filled with great stories with Captain Kirk and meeting aliens, and so we're a cheerleader.

Frank: And having sex with aliens.

Alan: That too, and they've even had in the Babylon 5 series, on the space station, they had lesbian sex.

Frank: Oh, yeah. Right on.

Alan: So, you get all these implantations in your head of possibilities, and that's how we accept things. Ideas are downloaded into us, and we go along a natural progression of thinking, well, I guess that's quite a normal way to go. We don't even stop and say, well, gee do we have any say in how this money is used at all when there's so much to do here? It never dawns on us, you know.

Frank: Yeah, absolutely. And I'm sorry to interrupt. I was just going to say that, you know, I've always thought it very interesting, when you look at Star Trek for example, its creator Gene Roddenberry came out with this series, that, from what I understand, the original Star Trek only ran for like three seasons. Like 60 to 63 or 61 to 64. Something like that. And you know, here you've got so many different innovations

and what not that are coming out in real science, and I assumed they were just adopting the terminology he used, but if you take it to a different level and you say, look at the people behind the people, these things might have been in the works from the beginning.

Alan: They did. We saw them using what became the cell phone and all this kind of stuff, so sure.

Frank: And nanotechnology.

Alan: And computers and even talking computers, which was still to be given yet, although they showed them, the Japanese had them back in the sixties, but they certainly didn't sell them. So, yeah, this is stuff that they already had and would be eventually used with the public down the road. They never give us any innovation until it's time for us to have it, and it's always obsolete by the time we're given it. But this whole idea of downloading us into predictive programming, especially through fiction, has been tremendously successful. In the 1960s, the Royal Institute for International Affairs, which is the British and British Commonwealth branch of the CFR, it's all the same group, they had major meetings in England, over a period of about a month, and the whole topic that was written about in the papers at the time, was who is to guide the world along the new culture. Should it be given to the English to do with their film studios, their type of format, or should Hollywood be given the right to create culture for the world society. And it was decided at the end that Hollywood was to be given that task. And that's why Hollywood has, they are the culture creators. And that's why Susan Sarandon used that term when she spoke out on stage at one of the award ceremonies on 9/11, she used the Soviet term. The Soviets used this term because the actors knew they were to create culture. That was their job, and alter culture by their performances. And she says, we the culture creators of Hollywood cannot stand by and allow this to happen. So, that's the job of Hollywood. We think we're being entertained. We're being downloaded with ideas that guide us along a certain path of thinking.

Frank: Wow. So, if Hollywood and subsequently America was responsible for television movies for the most part, would you say that the British were responsible for the music side of it?

Alan: Initially they were. Absolutely. Martin was way ahead in that field.

Frank: If I can, I'm sorry, Alan. I have to interrupt again. Folks, we're up to another break. Time is flying by. We'll be back in three minutes and we'll try to fit in some of your phone calls as well. Our phone number, of course, 800-313-9443. Stay with us. More Frankly Speaking Radio, with our guest, Alan Watt, when we return.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Good morning and welcome back folks. Glad that you're here with us today. It's Thursday and you're listening to Frankly Speaking Radio. Our website, franklyspeakingradio.com. Our guest's website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. It's Alan Watt. Welcome back to the show, sir.

Alan: Yeah. It's good to be here.

Frank: I'm enjoying it very much. And I really appreciate all of the time that you've set aside for us this morning. I know you've got a lot of stuff going on, and working on a new film, which I want to talk about here in a minute. But when we left off, we were just discussing the British role, I guess, as far as the control mechanisms of music.

Alan: Well, they had set up Tavistock at the beginning of the 1900s. They used it extensively in World War I to put out radio programs, dramas, which left you every day with a cliffhanger, so you'd tune in the next day. And the whole thing was geared to make the young guys think that war was glorious, and more of them would sign up and go off and fight. So, it was used from the very beginning to get people to do things they wouldn't normally do. So, that technique flourished, and they experimented heavily with ways of mind control by using wires in patients' brains, and implants, as far back as the 1960s, and we find that Aldous Huxley himself worked for Tavistock, and he of course, was also a big sci-fi type writer. So, they used these guys to work in the real establishments and get the ideas of where they're going and incorporate it into stories and then sell the idea to the public as a positive thing. And he in the 1930s came out. In the 1930s he came out with *Brave New World*. That was a long time ago, of a society where people would be basically grown in test tubes, and grown in laboratories with as many arms or hands for their tasks. They would be sexually stimulated through chemicals. They wouldn't need sex as we know it. A completely different culture, and a caste system of different creatures, right up to the elites at the top. He was all for this agenda. And he was a complete elitist. His grandfather was the best friend of Charles Darwin, another high, high Freemason, because all Charles Darwin did was come out with the Freemasonic religion, which is a really ancient form of Hinduism, basically to do with evolution and reincarnation. So, here's the Huxleys right into the 1960s, giving speeches at Berkeley, which you can find on my site, and Huxley said he saw no reason why a scientifically-led dictatorship could not survive indefinitely, because, he said, the reason that the old empires failed was that they couldn't supply enough bread and circuses to the public, meaning entertainment. But with a scientifically-controlled system, leading eventually, he meant, to total mind-control through inserts and etc, chips, they could literally run the world forever with perfect peace. They wouldn't need the media. They wouldn't need entertainment and sports or any of this stuff. They wouldn't have to worry about rebellion. People would be very good robots, just programmed for this utopia.

Frank: Yes. Absolutely, especially with this sort of instant gratification culture we have now. I mean, everything is quick. There's no, you know, and I'm 31, Alan, so I'm only speaking from what I can gather

certain things were like, but you know, back when television was first out and radio as well, you know, you had your particular stations and your particular programs. Now, gosh, they've got hundreds and hundreds of stations, and hundreds and hundreds of those stations are 24-hour programming. Same thing with radio, as far as local radio and internet radio and satellite radio and all sorts of things. So, there's never going to be a glut of entertainment. As you said, the circus is always, is always on somewhere.

Alan; Absolutely. And it truly is indoctrination, because you take a topic that conflicts with the culture. You wrap it up in a comedy show. You show the person as being very human with similar problems as you have in certain areas. You identify with the person. And then, eventually, you start to see that whatever they're actually into, sexually or otherwise is just another way of living. And that's how you start to accept these things, these cultural changes.

Frank: Wow. That's fascinating. Alan, what are your, you know, we talked about the media, and we've talked about entertainment. We talked about the news, we've talked about you know, politicians and what not. What are your thoughts on the churches? I mean, surely they have a strong, strong influence on society. To what level would you anticipate that the churches have been co-opted to facilitate this agenda?

Alan: We know that's a fact, because all the churches that have the tax-free exemptions already have lists of subjects they can discuss to their congregation and topics to avoid. That comes with the tax-free exemption. And we know also that there's a new bill coming through, where all ministers are encouraged to actually convince their congregations that globalism is a good thing and giving up your rights is a good thing. And this is to be taught in the churches and of course, they're going to get extra grants if they do this. So they will. Most of them will go along with it. So, they're already co-opted really.

Frank: Yeah. Well, I've heard from various people that have some information on how this thing is going to be implemented, but even in this bird flu pandemic, or some sort of health-related crisis, the churches are going to take one of the lead roles. And we certainly have seen the dry run last year with Hurricane Katrina. These faith-based groups who have gotten substantial amounts of money to really fill this role will be planning on, that will be their role in the event of a bird-flu pandemic or some other sort of crisis.

Alan: That's right. Because what they plan to do is lock down areas and villages, towns, and all the usual community type groups will be part of keeping the people calm and obedient as FEMA and all the major organizations take over and start to run your life. That's the function of it.

Frank: That's pretty amazing stuff. Alan, you've been doing this for a long time, and you know, you have a lot of people who are just huge fans of yours out there. And I got some calls, I guess it was last week, from people who were concerned. You had some photographs on your site of black helicopters. Now, this is not the first time they've bothered you. I know that. Would you fill us in on some of this? Whatever you're comfortable with.

Alan: This last one, was just low. There was two of them. One was I think RCMP, because it was colored, and they have a traditional color scheme on their helicopters. And the dark one was with it, and they came right down, almost landed in the driveway, and then just went round the house. I don't know if they were taking photographs or what they were doing. So, that's all that happened there. It could have been a little warning, intimidation. But at my old house, they tried to burn the place down with the same technique, one night. And I was on the radio at the time, and I had to go off, because of the noise of the helicopters, and my woodfire stove exploded. The doors bust open. This flame shot out, and I got a hose, ran up the chimney, and I could have touched the skid of this helicopter as it slowly moved away, it was so close. And the flames were just shooting out like a fireworks out of the top of the chimney. I had cleaned the chimney the previous morning, so it was really spotless. It wasn't a chimney fire as such. And it took half an hour or more to put out this fire. I cleaned out the pan at the bottom, this white powder, put it outside and once it dried off, it burst into flames again. So, it was a phosphorus device they'd put down. And I thought to myself, you know, this is amazing. I'm out in the country, who could I complain to? Who would even believe you? Even your local cops wouldn't believe you. So, yeah, that kind of intimidation certainly does go on. I also had a black SUV that would come along the road at night, when I'm walking the dog. It would turn off the road, I was in a valley. It would turn onto this dirt road that I was on, and it would switch its lights off and just drive right up to me and sit twenty feet away. It stopped. No one got out. This happened maybe five, six times over two weeks. And then they'd reverse all the way back, three-quarters of a mile, onto the roads, switch on their lights and go away again. So, that's just standard intimidation.

Frank: Yeah. Well, I guess, you know, ideally, they probably would like for you to, you know, come running out of your house with a shotgun.

Alan: That too. Yeah, sure. And luckily that door did bust. If it didn't bust open, I think the chimney, going into it, the metal one, down to the stove would probably just have blown up. And that stuff could have spread across the house.

Frank: Oh, sure. And I presume, very much like what we've used in Fallujah, Iraq, meaning the US troops, and what it appears that the Israelis are using in Lebanon, these phosphorus weaponry.

Alan: Terrible weaponry. Terrible, terrible weaponry, yeah. This is the age of humaneness, eh?

Frank: Yes. That's right. And don't you say otherwise, or we're going to attack.

Alan: That's it.

Frank: What's your advice to people, as far as these things that we've all talked about here today? How can people take this information? How can they process it? What should they do with it? What about in our role as talk show hosts and researchers, you know? How do we stay safe? You know, what are our options? How should we proceed?

Alan: I think when anything does happen to any talk show hosts, they must have a system where they can get the word out right away as it's happening, if possible. Because exposure is what calls them back off. They don't like to be exposed when they're doing something. They can't stand it. So, make sure there's a system, a network to get the word out right away, so that it's going to get shouted all over the internet as it happens. It calls off the dogs. And I think too that for the individual with the information, don't be put off by the fact that people cannot understand you. And I tell them that they cannot understand you, because their indoctrination has taken so well with them. You're talking a different language. These people really, really believe, like Zbigniew Brzezinski said in his book, *Between Two Ages*. He said, the public shortly will be unable to reason for themselves; the scientific techniques we've used on them have made them believe that the media is there to do their reasoning for them. So, when you're telling them stuff that's not on the media, they cannot believe it. They cannot believe it. If it was important, it would be on the media. They really, truly believe that. So, I say, it's not that they don't want to understand you, it's that they cannot. So, don't waste your time with them. Go on to people, who, they are people out there who want the information. They're scattered all over the place. And you can put pamphlets in laundromats and different places, and you'll be surprised at the people who will get in touch with you. And then, when you meet kindred spirits, you don't feel so alone. That's very important, because this is a heavy weight to have on your mind. We are the last sentient beings left. There will be no further generation after this if we let them get their way. We value independence. Now, in the Socialist system, they've written in all their documentation, individualism is the ultimate enemy. They must eradicate individualism. And so, once that's gone, you have the mass man. They're already training the children in the school, in the system of the group and Communitarianism. Everyone is subservient to the group, another idea put out by Saint-Simon and adopted by the Communists which were funded by the bankers and the elite of the West. So, we must hang on to this individual freedom. Individuality, the right to reason and think for yourself and to be able to express it to others. We have no choice.

Frank: Yeah. It's so, I guess, such an encouragement for me, because those are almost verbatim what I discussed yesterday on the show too. You know, because that's my opinion as well. I don't as a talk show host, I don't want listeners who are automatons. I don't want followers. I want people who, and when I read the news, much like all of your, all of the things you put out here today, you've sourced it. You've

said, this is where it comes from. This guy wrote this, this person said that, it's all on your website. So, I want people to go and do the research for themselves. Don't believe it because I say it. Don't believe it because you say it. Believe it because it's a conclusion that you came to honestly on your own. And if we believe that we're going to be judged by God, individually, then why should we not live individually? Why should we not, you know, make every effort to grow or to be stunted on our own? So, I think these are very important points. And I think they're empowering as well. You know, we don't need the programming mindset from entertainment, from the churches, from government officials, from law enforcement. We don't need to simply be people who run and cower and hide under the bed and beg for protection and beg for, you know, some degree of safety. It's a sacrifice. The price is too high for me. It's obviously too high for you.

Alan: Living as a drone does not appeal to me. That's not living at all.

Frank: Yes. I whole-heartedly agree with that. I guess, just looking ahead here, what do you think is the next major step or event to transpire that we should keep our eye out for?

Alan: The intensification of this global terrorism. I knew when they brought in and mandated massive quota systems, back in the 70s, in the US, Canada, and all over Europe, of countries that were primarily Muslim, they were setting up the chessboard in advance for today, because they didn't want just a war against the Muslims. They wanted this war to be worldwide. And so, they imported the people that they knew eventually would have to stand up, when their homelands were attacked and their culture. It's a war against Islam. It's a crusade. It's a continuation of the crusades. And so, realize that nothing happens spontaneously. These guys plan years ahead. They set it all up in advance. And then they turn around and say, see, we have so much danger, you've got to give up all your rights and freedoms and let all the experts decide everything to do with your life. That's how it's set up. We've got to realize this is ongoing, and we've got to stand up and say, No, you can't take these freedoms away from us.

Frank: Wow. Well, I agree whole-heartedly. And you know, ever since, you know, we've looked at the Rex 84 Plan, and this idea that they've wanted to foster the civil unrest, and the prophet Mohamed cartoons, the Koran pages being flushed and so on and so forth. It's just a series of things designed to say, you know, here's the carrot on the stick. Anybody want to bite for it? And luckily most people choose not to. Alan, stay with us if you would. Folks, we'll be back in three minutes. We'll talk about Alan Watt, his website, his products, what's available, and we'll wrap up the big show here, Frankly Speaking Radio, when we return.

(Commercial Break)

Frank: Welcome back, my friends. Tail end of the fastest four hours in talk radio. I have enjoyed every minute of it, and I would like to give a big huge thank you to our guest today. His website: cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Please welcome back to the program, Alan Watt. Alan, thank you so much for your experience, for your time, for your genius, and for your insight today. It's been very well received.

Alan: Oh, I've enjoyed it, yeah..

Frank: I have too, very much.

Alan: It's been a good show.

Frank: One of the things I've tried to do myself is simply, is not beat people over the head with this information, but just take it and integrate it into my knowledge space and have it available when needed. And it's pretty interesting, because when things start going crazy like they have as of late, I get a lot of people who come up to me and just, you know, discretely sort of say, hey, what do you think about what's going on? Which is interesting, because for the most part I could probably be viewed, you know, as a crazy person. But I don't, I don't like I said, attack people with it. I just have it available for when they inquire about it. I think that's the right way to do it, just to expand on what you were saying before. You have a wealth of material and information available at your website. Would you like to talk about that? Things you've got in the works, how people can pick this stuff up.

Alan: I've got three books out. I've also got a CD with the first 12 hours I did in 1998, on the foundations of religions and cultures and the esoteric groups and priesthoods. I've also got a DVD just finished that's out now. There's music there. There's a lot of talking in there. There's pictures and esoteric meanings that have been put out for the first time. And it's going to be a really, really good seller.

Frank: Wow. Well, it's fantastic my friend. I love what you're doing. As we said, the website there, cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and your program. Would you like to promote that for people?

Alan: Yeah, I'm on, generally, on Wednesdays on Sweet Liberty. Not every Wednesday, but most Wednesdays, and that's on First Amendment Radio, and Jackie Patru is the host.

Frank: Okay. Wonderful. And things in the future? Any big plans for any particular areas of research or what not?

Alan: Probably I'll be putting out more DVDs and more books, to show the history of this, the esoteric side of history, which is documented, if you can find it. And that's what I try to do, is stick to the documents by the original people, not about them, but by them, written by them themselves. Then there's no debate you see. So, that will be coming up shortly too, more of that.

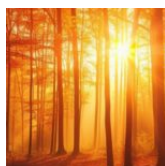
Frank: I think that's the best way to do it, and you know, I've said it many times on this program, Alan, that I've geared this program specifically to be a show for the skeptic. So, you know, simply put, we try to just deal in opinion, based on the facts that are out there, pulled from the same mainstream sources that someone might use to say that I'm crazy or you're crazy, or whatever the case may be. They simply have to contend with the contradiction there that the Washington Times on Tuesday can say something that supports me, and the Washington Times from last week maybe supports them. They don't understand the difference. So, hopefully we can make people think. Hopefully we can open up eyes and ears and hearts and minds. And you're doing great things to facilitate that, my friend.

Alan: And now is the time to do it.

Frank: Yes. Absolutely, because who knows how much time we've got? And we my friend are out of time. Alan, thank you. God bless you and all your hard work. Alan Watt, ladies and gentlemen. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's going to do it here for our Thursday edition. Tomorrow we'll return in actually twenty hours, and we'll do it all over again. We'll see you then.

October 20, 2025 at 8:21 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#100](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Greg: Okay, it is very, very important to provide a message of hope and solutions, instead of providing a constant message of fear and desperation. You're listening to the Investigative Journal. It's Monday morning. I'm your host Greg Szymanski, and I'll be here for the next two hours. And we're going to talk with Alan Watt. But let me get back to what I was saying. It is important to spread a message of hope and a solution, instead of constantly providing a message of fear and desperation. And what I mean by that is there are hopes and solutions and things we can do to overcome what's happening to America. One solution, I think is to become a sovereign citizen. And I've researched, looked at every possible, possible Patriot Movement that's happened over the last ten years in a legal nature, used a little bit of my law background, being a former lawyer, and came up with a very solid one, and that is the one that I've had on this show, the program I've had by Terry Lee. And Terry has researched this thing ten times more than I have, and I've found him to be one of the most, his programs to be the best I've seen. And so, I recommend, if you want to become a sovereign citizen, get out of this system. First, you can do it, and by your doing it, you're going to gain strength, you're going to gain hope, and you're going to understand

that if you start doing things from a personal level, and that means, change your name. Get rid of this corporate name. Work it day by day. You're going to feel much better and feel empowered.

Once you do that, once you erase yourself from this system, then you can get back into it in politics, in any way possible, because what happens now is if you enter into politics as a corporate citizen, you're going to take a corporate oath of office, and the chance of you possibly staying clean, the chance of you fighting what's happening in our government right now, let's just say this, 99.9% of the people that enter politics with good intentions either are killed or succumb to what's happening in Washington. So, once you want to become a sovereign citizen, and the time it takes you to do that, once you find out and gain the inner strength and find out what it means, then you can enter into public office and take the real oath, and that is the oath to protect the people and the United States Constitution. At that point, you know, we may have a chance to take back the country. So, those are two, that's a hope that some people look into what Terry Lee is doing. And also, instead of fear and desperation, go forward with the strength of a sovereign citizen and take back your country, because, I'll tell you, it's a country worth taking back. I mean, every day, you wake up, and I no longer feel that. I mean, I feel inside my heart and soul that we are going to win. And I'm very happy about being a citizen of this country, in whatever form you may want to call it. I think that if we take positive actions, if we talk in positive terms, we're going to get a lot more done. And there are just so many, so many issues we can discuss. And I see it all the time with fear and desperation emails. They come to me. And I just try to sort them out, one by one, and to provide some type of positive solution to the problem at hand. We'll be back, with my guest, and also, I want to play a five-minute clip by former President John F. Kennedy about secret societies. You'd be shocked what he said back in the 1960s.

Okay, we are back on the Investigative Journal, and if America is really being taken over by Secret, listen to that word, Secret Societies. Why do a lot of people that try to figure it out, tell us they know who these Secret Societies are and this is the way it's being done? To me, the word secret means we don't know where it's coming from and we need to uncover it by any means possible. So, when you get these examples, for example, twenty years ago, someone once told me the Priory de Sion, was a secret society taking over the Vatican Church, and the government of Italy. So, I went and researched that, went to France, and found out the Priory de Sion was actually a front for something more than just, it had one little office, and really wasn't a viable group. And so, that was just a front organization used by disinformation people to tell us that they were taking over the world. So, that was disproved. That was not proven. Okay. So, then you go on and you think it's the Zionists. Well, if they're secret, how does everybody know who they are and taking? And if they are taking over, why can't we stop them? And then you go to the Jesuits, and if it's truly them too, that's fine. But, you know, who knows, there may be another layer below them, I mean, above them. So, we need to look into all of it. That's all I ever said. And so, the term secret is the key here. There's all these secret societies, everything is being taken over by America secretly. Well, you know something, we need to discuss it. So, that's why the free open debate of everything, from the secret societies, the Bilderbergers, we go on to the Bohemian Grove people, then we

go into the Priory de Sion and all the other secret organizations, Luciferian organizations, working our way into the Zionists, into the Jesuits. We need to uncover all of them to find out really what is the secret that is taking over our country. Is that asking too much? I don't think so. Especially for truth seekers, and especially for researchers, journalists, and anybody else trying to find a story. Usually it is not the way it is handed to you on a silver platter. Look beneath the surface. Dig deep.

Forty years ago, President John F. Kennedy, startling interview, I've never heard this before. And it's about a five-minute tape. I'm going to play it now. Then we're going to get to my guest, Alan Watt. And we're going to discuss some interesting things. Alan has been fighting to wake up America for more than a decade, saying people need to understand history, before ever having a grasp on what is happening in America today. And that is so true. So, those of you who feel the need to read about things that have been kept from you, it's vital, because it will tell you what's happening. It will put the pieces together. But let me play this five-minute tape by Kennedy. And he goes into secret societies, in a speech I think that probably led to his death, because behind that was just what he was talking about, and probably was his demise. But this is an interesting speech that you want to listen to. It's five minutes long. Chris can you put that up for us?

Ladies and gentlemen, the very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it's in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know.

For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy that relies primarily on covert means for expanding its sphere of influence—on infiltration instead of invasion, on subversion instead of elections, on intimidation instead of free choice, on guerrillas by night instead of armies by day. It is a system which has conscripted vast human and material resources into the building of a tightly knit, highly efficient machine that combines military, diplomatic, intelligence, economic, scientific and political operations. Its preparations are concealed, not published. Its mistakes are buried, not headlined. Its dissenters are silenced, not praised. No expenditure is questioned, no rumor is printed, no secret is revealed. No President should fear public scrutiny of his program. For from that scrutiny comes understanding; and from that understanding comes support or opposition. And both are necessary. I am

not asking your newspapers to support an Administration, but I am asking your help in the tremendous task of informing and alerting the American people. For I have complete confidence in the response and dedication of our citizens whenever they are fully informed. I not only could not stifle controversy among your readers—I welcome it. This Administration intends to be candid about its errors; for as a wise man once said: “An error doesn’t become a mistake until you refuse to correct it.” We intend to accept full responsibility for our errors; and we expect you to point them out when we miss them.

Without debate, without criticism, no Administration and no country can succeed—and no republic can survive. That is why the Athenian lawmaker Solon decreed it a crime for any citizen to shrink from controversy. And that is why our press was protected by the First Amendment— the only business in America specifically protected by the Constitution— not primarily to amuse and entertain, not to emphasize the trivial and the sentimental, not to simply “give the public what it wants”—but to inform, to arouse, to reflect, to state our dangers and our opportunities, to indicate our crises and our choices, to lead, mold, educate and sometimes even anger public opinion. This means greater coverage and analysis of international news—for it is no longer far away and foreign but close at hand and local. It means greater attention to improved understanding of the news as well as improved transmission. And it means, finally, that government at all levels, must meet its obligation to provide you with the fullest possible information outside the narrowest limits of national security. And so it is to the printing press—to the recorder of man’s deeds, the keeper of his conscience, the courier of his news—that we look for strength and assistance, confident that with your help man will be what he was born to be: free and independent.

Greg: And those were the words of, of course, former President John F. Kennedy, forty years ago. Amazing. Amazing how they ring true today. And I think that will give you an indication of those secret societies, of the people behind the scenes, that actually killed President Kennedy. Forty years later, we’re now seeing what he understood back then. And now, we’re kind of retracing our steps. Many Americans have been kept in the dark. And now, we must, we must do something before our country is destroyed by the same people that president Kennedy talked about. And let me give you an example. I’m going to get to my guest in two minutes. We’re going to take a break and then get to my guest, Alan Watt, who’s going to enlighten us on a number of different things in history, about who these secret people are that are doing this.

You know, I get emails from all over the world. And one or two people have been emailing me consistently, regarding, trying to figure out who these people are behind the scenes that are helping network this movement across the world to basically destroy all freedoms. And we get to the point with the Jesuits. And I talk to a man by the name of Bobby LeMeda, who is in the Philippines, who enlightens me about the situation there. He is frightened for his life. He knows that the Jesuits, and he emails all the information regarding the Jesuit control there, and it’s just unbelievable. And he basically says this, if

they're doing it in the Philippines, don't you think America will wake up and they're doing it with the help of your politicians and all the people that are involved in these secret groups. Think about it.

I then received, there's emails from Sister Catalina, and she's a former Catholic nun, who knows the same story. And I'll tell you what. I'd like to just read a short email after this break of a couple of paragraphs, from Sister Catalina, regarding the Jesuits, and regarding the possibility of them being involved in these secret societies, and also being involved in the killing of President Kennedy, which I might add, when you listen to his words, remember the word secret. You know. We still haven't figured out who's doing it. We must do that, and it's only going to take the help of millions of Americans with their opinions to help bring our country back.

(Commercial Break)

Greg: Okay. We're back on the Investigative Journal, and let me get right to my guest. My guest, my first hour guest is Alan Watt, and Alan has been fighting to wake up America for more than a decade, saying people need to understand history, before having a grasp, a good grasp, on what is happening in America today. According to Alan, who has meticulously studied history to find the answers, the Illuminati's main goal is to wipe away Free Will and Individualism. Alan, how are you today?

Alan: Oh, fine.

Greg: Those were, and I assume you listened to those words by Kennedy, which were lost and somehow recovered forty years. Weren't those powerful words? Did you get a chance to listen to that tape?

Alan: I put the video up at the weekend.

Greg: Now, that's it. That's where I got it. Thank you so much. I knew it all came together. And anyway, tell us what your thoughts were after you heard that.

Alan: Well, I always knew that, I remember that in Britain they played that speech in fact on the BBC, when they were actually discussing Freemasonry at one point. This was years ago, when I was small, and so I hunted it down. And I knew there were big movements at play between world powers, the dialectic was going on. The Russian movement, the Soviet movement was being hyped up, mainly in the US, not so much in Britain. And as I was growing up, I realized that Britain already was a Socialist country, and then when I went into the history, this is before high school, I went into the adult libraries and checked it all out, and I found, sure enough, there was data, recorded data, from books written during the Bolshevik Revolution, concerning the banks of the US and Britain funding the Revolution, and actually helping to get

the Soviet system up and working. And I thought, well, in other words, the elite of the world, the moneyed people, the Establishment, as they call it in Britain, were backing the Soviet Union, which was supposed to be your enemy sworn to destroy you. And that's your classical dialectic there, to get the world that they wanted to come out of this, it was the outcome, when you fuse the two together, which is a sort of fascist elite at the top, running a world with bureaucrats running the people beneath it in a Communistic fashion. That's what they're now calling the Third Way, and that was how they did it.

Greg: So, tell us, you know, you make it a point to emphasize the fact of looking back into history and covering the things that have been kept from people. And I've had a number of guests on this show, I've tried to do that on this show, and that is to bring in people who have done the research, have done the legwork, like yourself, to try to piece together this hidden history that's left out of our books, left out of libraries, with a concerted effort to shape and pattern a certain type of individual, or take away that individualism. So, why don't you give us kind of your take on the whole situation, and start from where you think it's important, and build us up to today, and then, of course, I want you to try and give us some hope and some solutions. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, in the third book I put out in the Cutting Through series, I go through what we call civilization, the meaning of civilization, which was the introduction of a monetary system, which spread from the Middle East all over the world in ancient times, and then brought the merchandizing, the loaning of money to countries. And what they were able to do then is create a middle class, you might say, or an aristocratic class of thinkers. That's how you end up with all the Greek philosophers. They were wealthy people who would sit and discuss things like think-tanks you might say. And this has been their system ever since, with a definite agenda towards world conquest. And Plato himself wrote about this in the Republic. And he was a member of the aristocracy of Greece, he himself, along with the rest of them, were trained in Egypt by Egyptian priests for twenty years for their mission.

Greg: So, he was one of the original New World Order members, huh?

Alan: Yes. They wanted an ideal society. The biggest problem was always maintaining control over the population, the people, the ordinary people, and getting them to work either for free or for very little.

Greg: No wonder they don't like Americans now. You know, because they can see the independence that used to be the trait of an American society that they're slowly wiping away. Go ahead.

Alan: Yeah. Independence. The original thinker is hard to predict. You never know what he's going to say or do next. And one person who can say the king has no clothes can just break the spell so quickly. And that's why we're going under totalitarianism and total information network. It's to get all information from

everyone, so that we're all very predictable. And I thought the term interdependence, you'll hear this from the United Nations, we must create a world of interdependence, that's why your harbors are being sold off to foreign nations or peoples, and your manufacturing too is being sold off to other peoples, it's for the world to be interdependent, which is the opposite of independent, you see. And that doesn't stop with countries, it's to come down to the individual where eventually you won't be able to have a garden and grow your own food, because that's independent, and being independent under the Soviet or the new Chinese Communist rules means you're anti-social.

Greg: All right, listen. Let's take a break, a three-minute break here. We'll be back with Alan Watt, and then we can go back into history, and piece together how they are bringing the destruction of America, right before our very eyes.

(Commercial Break)

Greg: Okay, we are back, the second half hour of the Investigative Journal, and before I get back to my guest, Alan Watt, I wanted to just remind you, I promised to read that short paragraph email from Sister Catalina, who's trying to determine who the real spiritual controllers of the New World Order really is. And I will do that at the top of the hour, along with updating you on that Vatican lawsuit and some startling information that we uncovered, that Jonathan Levy the attorney did in a recent deposition regarding the rat lines and the involvement of certain high-level officials in the church and the American government. And we've got part of the testimony from William Gowen, who was a CIA agent, that testified recently regarding that connection, which fits into what we're doing today. But anyway, we're back in history with Alan Watt. He's giving us, you know, just a great rendition of how this has happened to our country going back years and years and years. And I broke in and interrupted you, Alan, so pick up where you left off.

Alan: The thing is, in the 1700s, the elite of Europe had meetings in Europe, and they wanted a world society. It was first discussed by John Dee in the 1500s, when he approached Queen Elizabeth I with his proposal to create a British Empire. And he said it would be based on a form of Free Trade, and that countries that would not join it would simply be embargoed and left out to dry until they conformed. He also said that the founding nation didn't have to be the one that would eventually lead the world into it. They needed a knight in shining armor you might say. Britain was so well known for pillaging other countries, or England was, and so was France and some of the other biggies, so they needed a brand new country. And that is why the US was founded. The US was founded by Freemasons. That's common knowledge. And there's many paintings of Washington with his Masonic regalia on. And he got a brand new obelisk built in his memory. And an obelisk in Egyptian terms was only given, a brand new one, dedicated to a person, when he was raised up to godhood. That's what it meant, apotheosis. And so, the US was created to bring in the New World Order and take over from Britain, and that's exactly what it's done.

Greg: Now, when you say we were created for that, give us a little bit more background, and then tell us why it's taken so long. I guess people would ask that question. If we were created for that, what was the, what happened, who stood in the way of this?

Alan: No one really stood in the way to be honest. They have their timetables and they work in centuries. And these big, the real societies work like long-range business plans. And they work centuries ahead. They did the same thing in the Middle Ages when they built the Cathedrals, and it would take five or seven generations of stonemasons to do it. We're so used to seeing something completed in our own lifetime, we can't imagine things going on that we will never see finished, but these guys do. And it's a power control structure with archives of information, as opposed to public libraries. And they have their agenda. If you read, I try to read the books written by the people concerned, not about them, and so, read Benjamin Franklin's diaries, and he tells you right in there that he envisaged the United States Federation being the beginning of a Federation of the World, which would be run by Twelve Wise Men, a government of Twelve Wise Men. And Thomas Jefferson in his memoirs said the same thing.

Greg: All right, well, take us back and bring us up to date, basically on your reading through history. How long, you talk about centuries, okay, take us back to, you know, that period of time. Bring us up to date now, and tell us what you think is going to happen in the near future.

Alan: Well, in the near future, it's actually out in the open, because people have forgotten about the Free Trade Negotiations, the FTA, that came out before NAFTA, and that was going on in the late 80s, when Brian Mulroney was in power in Canada and Bush Sr. was in power. And they signed the FTA, and Shelley Ann Clarke, who was the most senior civil servant in Ottawa, in the Parliament in Ottawa, did all the books for the negotiations, and she came out publicly and said they're merging the countries by 2005. And lo and behold, last year, 27th of March, 2005, at Waco Texas, Bush and Martin and Fox signed the United Americas pact. They said on television here in Canada, they had five more to go. Tom Clark from Global Network News, stood up and said, this sounds just like the European Union, is it? And Martin stepped in right away and said, well, it's not quite the big bang, we have five more meetings to go. But he didn't deny it. And that was the beginning. By 2010, we have to be totally merged with the borders down, which means they'll have to have the whole continent ID-ed by then, to allow us to travel back and forth.

Greg: So, you're talking by 2010, they want this whole thing to be in place then. Correct?

Alan: Yeah, and functioning too.

Greg: I guess we could spend a couple of minutes. Tell us what's your take, since you've been reading all of this, what's your take between now and 2010. What's going to happen if we don't step in the way and

stop these people?

Alan: Well, we know where they're going. It's to be a world that's totally controlled. The individual won't be able to move without permission. Ultimately, if we go back into the books of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British version, and all British Commonwealth countries, including Canada has that department. And they've been on television here in fact, before they signed the Waco deal, publicly saying on behalf of the CFR, from their main headquarters, that they had drafted up the plans for the unification of the Americas. The CFR came out and said that on national television here.

Greg: All right, so how does the whole picture fit in with the Middle East, with us, and with Europe? How do you view this?

Alan: Well, they started the big takeover for the world's resources in the days of Cecil Rhodes, who created Rhodesia. And he created the scholarship for the Rhodes foundation, dedicated to world government. So all Rhodes scholars are sent out into the world into other governments, and you have quite a lot of them in your bureaucratic departments in the federal government, and they're dedicated to world government. That's their goal. Cecil Rhodes was sent out by the Rothschilds and Lord Milner, Lord Alfred Milner, to the Round Circle Society, which merged with the Rhodes Society, and they were sent out to take over the world's resources, in preparation for a global structure to be run by international corporations. And that's happening today. And then we had Professor Carroll Quigley, who picked Bill Clinton to be a Rhodes scholar, and Carroll Quigley wrote in his book, *The Anglo-American Establishment*, the whole agenda for world unification, and the fact, he said, a new feudal system will be born where international corporations will decide the fates of the nations. They will be the new overlords. And that's already happened, because most politicians, as you know in the Federal Government, it doesn't matter what party they belong to, they've been CEOs of big corporations, and they move in and out of politics and back to the corporations, quite easily. And it's the same in all countries in the world now. So, this system is already in place. We're being run by international corporations.

Greg: Okay, how does genocide fit into this, and the fact that their statements have been made in writings regarding the depopulating of the world? How does that fit into this whole plan, from your perspective?

Alan: Again, they've written about this extensively. H.G. Wells, who was a front man, he was a Fabian Society founder, he published a lot of work on this, non-fictional work, as well as his fictional work. He said that the world was just run too inefficiently, and people were born, put through a system, and then expected to find their own place in the world, and compete. He said, the system we shall create will have a much-reduced population. He said, no one will be born without a function to serve the World State, and

he said, the careers of everyone will be chosen for them by the state. And that's what school-to-work is all about. It's based on the Soviet system, which truly was the laboratory for all of this.

Greg: Yeah, and I think that's kind of what I want to get at here. Once we get past, where we went back to the formation of America, then we moved ahead, did you want to spend any time in the Civil War period?

Alan: Well, the Civil War period was again a takeover from a corporate North to mainly an agricultural South. It was a land takeover, a resource takeover again of natural resources and a unification of a culture. Now, it was interesting that Karl Marx, and you'll find this in your own Congressional Records, wrote a letter to Lincoln, congratulating him on unifying the country. He said we need a strong central government. And that was the fundamental core for Communism, was a strong, overbearing central government. So, this was part of the agenda for world domination.

Greg: So then we move forward, of course, and I wanted to take us into the World War II period, and how you think that relates to what's happening now, as far as the strengthening of the Soviet Bloc and then also the Nazi movement, in relationship of our country with that, with other powers that may be, like the Vatican and other places. Go ahead.

Alan: Well, I think all these big structures, if you go into history, you'll find all the big structures of control and religions, they're all part of one and the same thing. To rule society, you must always have threats from somewhere. And so they create divisions within society and use religions, especially in the past, to have them fight each other, and then they step in with all the rules and regulations to keep the peace, which takes away your rights. So there's always divide and conquer going on. And there's no way the Vatican could ever have been going independent in any way at all. You'll find at the top levels of the CIA, MI5, Mossad, MI6, they're all one. They have departments which have all combined, long ago. And you cannot have a secret, independent nation today, without being infiltrated, and you couldn't have a secret Vatican association without being infiltrated too.

Greg: Right. And that's the real, that's the interesting part about this, is how they have organized this worldwide network, and how, people probably wonder, well, how do they get involved in our government, in the American government? How did they work their way and take over the Congress? How did they work their way and take over the judiciary? And how did they take over the CIA? Who is doing this? And if so, who is over on the other side, in Russia, in China, working together with these people?

Alan: Well, we know who they are, because, if you go back to one group, only one group is always mentioned as though they were the only group, but that was the Weishaupt Illuminati. Now, the whole foundation of Weishaupt's idea, which wasn't his, it was a worldwide movement already, had been for

hundreds of years, but they wanted to create a world run by an intellectual elite. They called it the natural aristocracy. And that's the same term used by Jefferson in his own book. He said the natural aristocracy should rule the world. By that he meant the intellectual, scientific elite. And so, that's what we have today. Now, Weishaupt said, he coined the term, global citizen. And if you go into the Rockefeller Foundation, and Weishaupt said it, we shall create philanthropic organizations, which will fund NGO groups, basically, which will speak on behalf of the public and demand changes. Well, that's how all laws come into force now. The big NGO groups are funded by the big foundations. And they pretend to speak on behalf of the public, and then the government is only too happy to put the laws on the books for the changes they want. Now, Rockefeller himself, I've got a tape, a videotape where he's giving out awards for global citizenship. Just like Weishaupt's Illuminati.

Greg: Exactly. And, you know, just a couple of minutes before this break, I just wanted to ask this question, and then we can talk about it afterwards. But you know, when you look at what's happening in the Middle East, the war on Iraq, it appears to be orchestrated by more than just coincidence, orchestrated by a number of different high-level people from different countries, all working together, and the upcoming war in Iran, if that occurs, which most people say it's not if but when. How, in a sense, do you view these people moving forwards with these agendas? I mean, they have to be on the same page. They have to have a network of communication. So, how does China, Russia, America, and other countries, Mexico, and we can probably add all of them, members, work together? What is the network that helps them communicate or get on the same page? For example, we're going to have a war on terrorism and use the Muslims. How does this work in your mind?

Alan: It's done through international law from the United Nations. And it's interesting that every country, after 9/11, were asked to sign the agreement on anti-terrorism, and put all the laws into effect, at the same time. And pretty well every country has done it. The exact same laws. Finland has got it, Norway has got it, Sweden has got it. Nothing happens in those countries. And here they are wondering why their governments are running around and shouting terror, terror. This is being used as the excuse to bring in the new agenda, the totalitarian system. It also tells you that the communication of the department heads, and the bureaucracies in all these countries, are interconnected from a central source. The central source is the UN, because, H.G. Wells when the League of Nations was set up at the time of the First World War, he said this is the end of national governments. He says, bureaucrats, top-level bureaucrats can leave their department and go straight to a counterpart within the United Nations, bypassing the politicians. And that's what they've been doing for the last hundred years.

Greg: You know, I wanted to ask you this question. I'm going to ask you the question now, and you think about it during the break. But pretend that I am a regular American living in 2015, here, okay? Pretend that ten years or eleven years has passed, and I'm living in just a regular state in America, and if things go on the way they're supposed to, I guess we're at a critical period now, exactly what would my life be

like in all aspects, from education to travel to, you know, the whole, to government. How is the government going to look? Is it going to be just structured the same, but then again, all choice taken away? In your mind, what do you think, you know, it's an interesting question, place ourselves fifteen years. We're going to pretend when we come back that it's fifteen years from now, and tell us, if we don't step in the way, if we don't positively do something to get rid of these people, what our life will be like. We'll be back with Alan Watt.

(Commercial Break)

Greg: Okay, it's the year 2016, and I've decided to move way up into the Colorado Rockies, away from these people, and to enjoy the remaining years of my life. And I start to wonder, and ask a friend of mine next to me, what's going on in the Middle East and in Israel? Alan, what do you think in 2016, if we don't stop these people, that place will look like?

Alan: It will be one big bloc, basically, the Middle East, mainly for the natural resources. But as far as America goes, and the rest of the world, we'll be in our Habitat Areas, if you've read Agenda 21, from the United Nations, the Habitat Areas, they want everyone off the rural areas that they don't need anymore. Corporate farms only will be doing the farming. There'll be no private property in these Habitat Areas, it will be rental only. Lord Bertrand Russell put out a book, *The Impact of Science on Society, and Education and the Good Life*, and he said that the public will be given so many credits by the state, at the beginning of every week, and you can't save them up, you must use them all up, and you start at the same figure the next week. And if you go against the system, they will use that as a form of punishment, by withholding your credits so you can't buy food, and you can't pay your rent. There will be no private vehicles either. That's the other part of the UN Biodiversity Treaty, Agenda 21. So, this is all interrelated. It's a planned society. We've seen family planning. Now, it's global planning. And we will have no decisions to make on our own at all, basically.

Greg: What about our government? I want to go out and vote in 2016, what will that be like?

Alan: I don't even know if there will be votes by then. We probably won't need them. Or else your vote will be, it's like Britain, Britain now has a regional vote, because they're part of the Union. So the federate, your actual national government will actually be a local government. That's the status it will have.

Greg: And who will be in control? For example, when we say the President of the United States, what will that entail in 2016?

Alan: Not much more than he is already. He's a front man for the corporations above him, for the big money boys who run the world, basically. Every president and prime minister goes cap in hand when they get into office, to see how the debt situation is. They have to go into the big bankers, and they know the big bankers can sink their country tomorrow if they want to.

Greg: So, basically it's going to be the same as it is now, except we'll know what they're, they're actually just going to tell us it's that way, instead of lying to us and telling us we're free. Correct?

Alan: Yes. And really, when you have an international government running you, you're so remote from them, you're now an outpost really and you can't take your complaints anywhere, because it's so far away. That's already happening in Britain and other countries. Brussels doesn't listen to them.

Greg: You know what, if you could stick with us after the hour, I've got to pass a few messages along after this short break, then we're going to come back and do another segment with Alan Watt, and I want to hear some solutions and some hope.

(Commercial Break)

Greg: Okay, we're still in the year 2016, and we're talking to Alan Watt, we're going to take a few minutes here, I've got a few messages to bring across and after this short segment, three or four minutes we'll get back and finish up with Alan Watt and talk about some other things that we have to look forward to in the year 2016, if we don't radically change this New World Order Agenda, which is moving along full-steam, and has been going on, according to Alan and many other researchers for hundreds and hundreds of years. And we just happen to be luckily at the tail end of it. Right? Yeah. But, we've got to deal with it, and hopefully we can stop it.

Let's get back to what I was saying. I promised to read this message from Sister Catalina. And she is a Catholic Nun, who wants to alert people also of the feared Jesuit order, and in our quest to figure out that word, secret, in the secret societies, and the secret people taking over America, in order to stop these people, you can't forget about the Catholic Church, the Vatican, and the Jesuit Order, and their role worldwide in this global domination plan. So, she is writing, Sister Catalina, who has inside information regarding this order and the Catholic Church to Bobby Lemeta, who is a Philippino, he's from the Philippines, and he's a freedom fighter, also talking about what's happening to his country, and connecting the dots to the Jesuits. And Bobby is fearing for his life right now. He emails me constantly, just to keep track, and I want to keep his name out in the public, to help him, because he's a long way away, and he's asking Americans to look at what's going on there, in order to protect his country and

ours. And this is Sister Catalina, when Bobby proposed that the Jesuits were bringing down his country along with crooked politicians. And she says,

Dear Brother Bobby. You are 100% correct. As a former member of a Zionist organization of America, I can promise in the name of Jesus that these Jews that I was involved with are totally praying for peace and good will from their enemies. They wish no harm done. However, please read the book, the keys of this blood, and in it, the Pope states that the minimists, the Jews, Muslims, and Christian fundamentalists, such as Baptists and the SDA, must become part of the final, final solution. Therefore, since Jews would not kill, they are strict of the holy laws of God. Then the Jesuits are indeed the treacherous, vile creatures, that are plotting everyone's demise, as you said, like a cancer. Many blessings in Jesus' holy name, Sister Catalina.

Well, anyway, you can learn a lot about what's going on in this country by finding out what's happening in other countries. There is a total blackout of the news here. We are in a corporate dominated, as Alan Watt has told us. I mean, every possible way we look to get at the truth is blocked. And we are either lied to, if not lied to, we are taken in different directions. We are then, all the criticism then is to be deflected, and you can see one by one, as dissidents speak up in America, and I've brought on three or four or five on my show who are now in jail, for trying to talk out and speak out in many different ways in this country to uncover this corruptness, at every level of government, in the religious organizations, and so on and so forth. This shows you, we need, need to find out really who is behind it and we will continue to do that on this show, and we will be back.

(Commercial Break)

Greg: Okay, rolling right along here on the Investigative Journal, my guest is Alan Watt, and we're trying to figure out what life is going to be like in this country in 2016, if we don't do something. Right now, Alan, we're about 300 million strong in this country. What's the population in 2016, if the powers that be have their way with us?

Alan: Oh, vastly reduced. I think Jacques Cousteau gave a talk to a magazine, and he talked about bringing it down by at least three-quarters. They don't need the population now in a highly technical society. They don't need all the work, all the hands, all the labor, and so their perfect world will be vastly reduced to about at least a quarter of what it is today.

Greg: So, how are they going to do that to us in the next ten years?

Alan: Well, they've had think-tanks at the UN working on this kind of thing. And they talked about using all means possible. Arthur Koestler wrote the book, *The Ghost in the Machine*, while he worked at the United Nations, and he talked about ways of lobotomizing the public by chemical means, injections, spraying it on them, putting it in the food, putting it in the water, and I think they've been doing all of this, because people are sort of dreaming through their lives here, and they're oblivious of the dangers around them.

Greg: So, we're 300 million strong. We're still 300 million strong. Maybe a lot of the 300 million are just like you said, oblivious to what's going on. What can we do? I mean, they're going to get us in one way or the other, whether its through constant war, which is depleting the populations of Iran, Iraq, and that region, and Israel, and then perhaps even here. Do you think there is an invasion looming in the next ten years of this country?

Alan: Only if they bring on some kind of disaster. Kissinger made the speech in California that the people would welcome in the United Nations foreign troops under the right circumstances, and they certainly have the power to bring anything on like that. And they can also bring it on under a plague, if they wanted to release a plague. And people should realize that every major country has departments of bacterial warfare and viral warfare, where they have tremendous weaponry. They've had it since before World War II, and they can create any kind of disease they want. They have diseases which are programmed to go through a population from coast to coast, and then kill themselves off after a few weeks. And that was in the British newspaper, the *Daily Mail*, a whole half-page on that. They can program viruses or bacteria just like nano-robots.

Greg: You know, before I take this one caller that's been holding a long time, I did want to ask you, what kind of hope do you see, let's say, just from your point of view that we can stop this. This is something that's been going on for hundreds and hundreds of years. What makes us think that we can even stop it?

Alan: Well, I always say, it's the strangest thing, we're all taught that our only duty is to vote. We're taught that, and sure enough, people vote, and the same agenda steamrolls ahead, regardless of who is in power. And I tell them all, you know, if you're going to give power to someone, who's going to make laws which will affect your life, you better find out who they are, even at your local level, and you must have it on the books, openly, what organizations, secret organizations, or organizations with secrets, as they phrase it, they belong to, and what ones they've given oaths to and what those oaths were. That's got to be out in the open, because you'll find most of the politicians, even the petty ones, down to your local level, belong to one of the many, many branches of Freemasonry, even the ones who count the votes.

Greg: So, you're starting out by saying that one hope we can do is by start demanding we know who these people are, by outing them, so to speak, and then what can we do?

Alan: Well, it's like Kennedy said. That's why I put that up on the website, at Cutting Through the Matrix, he said, it's got to be an open society. Government must be open to the people. It's not supposed to be a secret society unto itself, with its own agenda.

Greg: Yeah, and let me just mention. That was a great clip. I want to thank you for getting that and putting that out and then coming on the show. That was just a great clip, because I think that will drive home to many people that are on the borderline. I want to get to people that are not yet aware of what's happening in our country. And I think that will show you, that will show many people what really he knew back then, and how they killed him for wanting to.

Alan: Yes. And everything he said is happening now. You have a totalitarian system under the guise of security, exactly what he was warning about. And you're losing all your rights.

Greg: Right. Let me get to Charles in Texas. He's been holding on a long time. Charles you're on the Investigative Journal.

Charles: Yeah. I had a couple of questions for your guest and I had comments for the guest, and I had a question for you, Greg.

Greg: All right.

Charles: Okay. My comments are, George Washington, he for the last twenty years of his life, he did not attend the Masonic Lodge, and he also spoke out against the Jacobins and the Illuminati. I think America at one point was completely independent of the New World Order and the Vatican and all the European powers. Also, Cecil John Rhodes, he talked about reclaiming the American colonies, meaning that they were independent of England.

Alan: Well, you'll find Washington's statement, if you read it carefully, what he said was, he was well aware that the Illuminati had infiltrated the American Lodges. He didn't say much more about it. And again, when you retire, you're always a Mason. When you're raised to apotheosis, which is the highest level, you cannot go any further. Once a Mason, always a Mason.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Rebecca: Welcome back, and you're listening to Journeys with Rebecca. I have a really spectacular guest today, as I told you earlier. His name is Alan Watt, and he is an author, an educator, a musician, an esoteric historian, he also writes poetry. A man of many, many, many different talents. I'd like to welcome you to the show. Hi, Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Rebecca: Oh, it's so nice to have you here today.

Alan: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Rebecca: And you know, I guess I need to let everyone know that today we're going to be talking about something called Cutting Through the Matrix. And what I'd like to do is kind of turn that over to you and let you explain to the audience what does that exactly mean to them, Cutting Through the Matrix.

Alan: The Matrix is the source and the world you live in at the same time. It's an ongoing programming that gives us what we think is normalcy, which we accept as normalcy, never figuring out that it's just a continuation of a plan, a scientifically-created plan that's not new. It's been on the go for a long time, and has been written about by many elitists, who belong to very wealthy families and are at the head of top organizations with the means and the power to actually implement their plans on the public. We don't realize that we're trained from childhood to take specific roles in society, thinking that simply because everything exists the way it is, that we're born into, then it must be natural, and yet, nothing is further from the truth. And when you go into the big movers and shakers, from mainly the 1700s onwards, you'll find they wrote about the types of society and the changes in society that they would create down through the next few hundred years, towards what they called a Utopia, for themselves, but really a form of slavery for the masses. And they would use entertainment, education, and all of the other sciences to actually indoctrinate the students into thinking that it was all quite normal. And this has been ongoing. It's a shock to some people to hear it for the first time. But when you realize that your media is not there to—to use the Masonic term—"inform" you, form you within, it truly is there to shape your mind and to tell you what's important, what isn't important. In other words, don't worry about anything, we're in charge. And the public have succumbed and given over their own reasoning powers to the media. They truly believe it is there to do their reasoning for them.

So, we're being scientifically led along a path towards a definite goal, which has been published and put into movies too. The main authors of the past century, the H.G. Wells, Aldous Huxley types worked for big

government institutions, which were working on ways of creating the perfect mass society to be run by a small group of elitists.

Rebecca: Oh my goodness. All right, let's go back to, and this is something that I actually, Alan, had a conversation with a group of people that I used to run around with years ago. We talked about this society that was created and how it was created, and you have just given me the term of the 1700s when this Utopia, that you called it, that they were creating for themselves was actually kind of brought forward, and it kind of manifested itself and then the actions were taken. And you called them the group of the elitists. Besides being the elitists, do they have another name that society might recognize?

Alan: Well, we can actually go all the way back to Plato, because they're using a term that Plato used in his book, the Republic, written about 2300 years ago, where he went through this future society, and he called the top class the Guardian class. They would be the Guardians of all information, culture creation, and the system, in other words. They would control all of this system. And they would do it, eventually they said they would create a society where people would be purpose-bred for their tasks that they performed for the elite, and they even talked about eugenics, 2300 years ago. When we jump forward in time, we find the same things being talked about in the 1700s, when we had the mystic Kabala mixed in, the precursor to Communism, really, or Socialism, and, or metaphysics really is what they termed it at the time, where they just instinctively felt they could create a new type of superman through science, and that evolved into Darwinism, basically Social Darwinism, survival of the fittest, the new superman to come. Out of that came Nazism and Communism, and we're seeing the end products today, where science is going full-steam ahead at methods of producing purpose-made type clones, which will be specifically raised for the tasks they will do, right from 2300 years ago, from Plato's Republic. It's incredible when you realize that the world has been run by an esoteric group for thousands of years, and yet, it's less incredible when you realize that these are sciences which were taught in ancient times and have been taught down through the centuries to elitists in every generation, but it's been kept quiet from the public.

Rebecca: Okay, so, does anyone actually know who these people actually are?

Alan: We know mainly from the writers that at least front for them, who are generally members of the minor nobility at least, sometimes the higher nobility. Aldous Huxley, the Huxleys were for generations involved with Darwinism. Thomas Huxley was the professor who befriended Charles Darwin, and promoted the cause after Darwin died. And then we find his grandson coming out with Brave New World, in the 1930s, with a whole agenda, where people will be raised living on drugs, genetically created in laboratories, no individuality amongst them. In fact, not even the ability to realize they were a separate independent thinking being. That was written about in the 1930s. And sure enough, in Brave New World Revisited, which was a non-fiction book, Huxley, who worked with the Tavistock Institute of England in

mind control of populations, he admitted in his second book that this was the world they were creating, in his non-fiction work. So, we see it all today. It's all coming true. Science could go in many different directions, but it isn't. It's been steadily going towards genetics, to create new types of life, what they call more perfected worker bees, you might say, and that's where it's all heading today.

Rebecca: Well, you know, as I'm sitting here listening to you talk, I can sit back, and you know, just kind of let things flow over my mind, and you know, I absolutely see what you're saying. It's just like the school system. Everyone is being taught that they have to do and learn and know these things in order to be able to accelerate to the next grade level, etc, and so forth. And you know, it's very much a control thing. If you don't send your child to school, if you don't do these things, then obviously you're in trouble with the law, and you're in trouble with the government for not doing these things, not following these things, this set of criteria. And that's pretty frightening, you know, when you stop to think about it. I mean, that makes absolute sense, when you take a look at the world in which we live in. And you know, there's been numerous people that in the recent years that have really lambasted the media for their sensationalism and how things are actually reported and what is really reported and that kind of thing. That's come under a lot of scrutiny. This is actually, you know, pretty dynamic stuff here, what you're talking about. You know, Cutting Through the Matrix, you actually have got three parts to that right now. You have Cutting Through Part 1 is The Androgynous Agenda. #2 is A Glimpse into the Great Work, and #3 is Esoteric Unveiled and the Meaning of Revelations in the High Masonic Tradition. Is there any more to this, or is the third set and all of that part of Cutting Through the Matrix?

Alan: There's also CDs of the early talks I gave in 1998 on radio to do with the beginnings of religion and how religion itself was important in the establishment in cultures and also how esoteric religions were practiced by the high priests themselves, which the general population were not given access to. So there's always a dualistic religion on the go, behind religion with an esoteric side of it, too, that the public are basically barred for. And it's definitely working towards a great type of work, as they say in Masonry. That's what it's founded upon, creating new types of humans. It's always been the goal of esoteric groups, perfecting humanity, as they call it.

Rebecca: Well, and you know, talking about people living on genetically manufactured drugs. You know I've had the privilege of actually interviewing many traditional doctors here on this show, and many of them will talk about the fact that... a lot of the drugs and therapies is not what the body was intended for. So, we even have, there's people out there that still know what the truth is, obviously, because they're standing against what we're talking about here today, which is, you know, that's pretty viable and pretty valuable, that we're not all, you know, caught up in this scenario that we all have probably felt that there was many things wrong. And it looks like you probably put this all together so that we can really figure out where does this stem from, what is the purpose behind it. And then, I think that's going to help people clear their paths a little bit, to figure out what they now need to do to not be part of all of that. And I think

this is a great thing that you're doing here by bringing this into the forefront. Obviously it's controversial for many people. So, listen to this, but I think this stuff is what's important, because we do need to know what the truth is. We cannot evolve as spirit beings, as individuals, if we get caught up in being part of the Matrix. I think that's just absolutely phenomenal.

Alan: Yeah, it's a fact. We're so well conditioned, scientifically. And you'll find a lot of this proof is written about by one of the main leaders in culture creation put out by the elite, and he was Lord Bertrand Russell, who was born in the 1800s, and lived through a good part of the 1900s. He studied philosophy mainly, but he also studied how cultures were created, manipulated, altered, so that the public never realized that they were being shaped along a certain course, which the elite themselves had preplanned. And this should be continued, he said in his writings. There's a book he wrote called Roads to Freedom, early in the 1900s, and another one called Education and the Good Life. Now, he was given permission by the British Royalty to establish private schools, experimental schools, which did things which would be banned maybe even today. I don't know. But certainly at that time it was very risqué, because he got mixed schools, and he encouraged pre-puberty sex contact between the male and the females, to see what effect it would have in their later years. And they found that if they encouraged this type of sexual contact with no holds barred, no stigma attached to it, then those children would raise up and never really need a permanent marriage partner, because marriage, according to Russell and all the groups behind him, marriage had to be destroyed to control the individual. Because marriage, even two people in a sense, are the smallest remnant of a tribal system. So, the government wanted direct control to the individual, and they had to destroy the male and female connection.

So, he wrote about his experiments from his own schools, in Education and the Good Life. And he said in that book, now, this is a British Lord, a long lineage type British Lord, writing about it. And he said, we, the elite used to believe we would eventually have to take every child from the mother as soon as it was born, and raise it by the state to give it the perfect values. He said, but now we've found through scientific indoctrination, if we can get the children as young as two years old at kindergarten, we can scientifically induce the system into them, so that their parents will be unable to pass on their own moral values to that child. And that's when they decided to go ahead with kindergarten, rather than the Communist style of removing the child from the mother at birth.

Rebecca: Oh, my. Oh, my, oh, my. With the state our marriages are in today.

Alan: Yes. They knew they'd have to destroy marriage.

Rebecca: Well, I unfortunately think that they've done a...

Alan: Complete job. Yeah.

Rebecca: Yeah. That's bad. Oh, my goodness. I don't even know what, that's just giving me the bad news willies there, Alan. That's just so unfortunate. And this was a British Lord that did this?

Alan: A British Lord with the authority and backing of the British Crown.

Rebecca: So, anything recent on them, though, Alan?

Alan: We can go on from there, and then we find another famous player in history was again Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles Darwin, who in the 1950s, and being a physicist, he wrote a book called *The Next Million Years* and how they would control it, this same elite, which is quite the boast. But in that book he said, there are too many commoners being born, eventually there will be a point where they'll overcome and overwhelm we the elite, the carriers of the superior genes. He said, so we have to reduce the population drastically and then he went on to methods of removing the natural instincts of the population to control them. And he said, we could do it chemically through inoculation. He said, we could also alter the physiognomy of the people, or physiology of the people by giving them serums which would affect their hormonal drives and make the men more effeminate and the women more masculine. And sure enough, we see the effects of all this today. It has been done. Incredible things are happening. And nothing happens out of the blue on such a scale that isn't caused by man. And yet, the media flip over it as though it's quite a natural change that somehow just had to happen. They don't give you the reasons why anything did happen, but this was intentional. Galton Darwin talked about the use of estrogen, super-doses of it, either put into the drinking water, the inoculations, spraying it from the air, putting it in the food, all different methods of doing so. And then we go back to some of the big baby food companies, which tie right into that. Now, they made it a fad in the 1950s, to suddenly start getting special baby food. This is the age of science, you see, and science was to become the new dictator. And Bertrand Russell said, we shall train the public to listen to the opinions of experts only, so that they won't trust their own opinions. They'll have to listen to the experts. And they've done that. Well, in the 1950s, companies like Proctor and Gamble, and other ones, produced the baby foods, and only about five or six years ago have they admitted that the fluid that they sterilized those little baby jars with just happened to be a synthetic form of estrogen. What a coincidence.

Rebecca: Oh, my goodness. We didn't know about that.

Alan: And that's how it's presented always, as just being some big coincidence, but isn't it strange that every coincidence falls in line with an agenda that was written so long ago.

Rebecca: Oh, Alan. Oh, my goodness. That just absolutely freaks me out. Oh, my goodness. Are they still doing this practice, or have we prevented that?

Alan: Well, the xenoestrogens, as they're called, these artificial or synthetic estrogens are in all plastics, and of course, they made it the fad for plastic bottled water. And they made it a yuppie thing. And now you see them walking about with plastic bottled water. It's in all plastics. So, you get away from plastics all together, because that's what contains it.

Rebecca: Oh, my goodness. Alan, hang on. We're out of time on this segment. But we are going to be back, you guys. Do not, do not go away. We'll be back with Alan Watt and Cutting Through the Matrix, right after the break.

(Commercial Break)

Rebecca: Welcome back, you're listening to Journeys with Rebecca. We're here with Alan Watt. We are talking about Cutting Through the Matrix. And my goodness, I hope that everyone out there that is listening, will please instruct anyone that they know to go back and listen to this show again. It's always going to be in archives. Because this is information that is a must-not-miss, information with Alan Watt here today. You know, Alan, I appreciate all the information that you have shared with us. But you know, it kind of sounds like here that there's something here that besides being aware, what can we do? What is this actually all about? What, you know, I've got another question.

Alan: I think all down through the ages, and this has been written about copiously by governments of all kinds, from kings and queens and courtiers, to the present democratic types, is how much freedom do you give the public, balanced with law. How much restrictions can you put on them and still have them cope? And of course, they came up with the idea, if the public literally couldn't think for themselves, then they would have no more trouble with the public. So, where do they go from there? Well, they talk about creating a new type of human through genetics, through scientific engineering, and they've done experiments on the brain. Aldous Huxley wrote Brave New World. He worked for Tavistock Institute. He has a lecture (on my website) that he gave at Berkeley in about 1962, and he talks about sticking wires in brains of humans, and how you can control them. Now it's down to the chip, of course, where they're going. They want to eliminate the individual sentient being from existing amongst the workers, the worker bees that is. And like Charles Galton Darwin's book, The Next Million Years, he said, we the elite, of course, shall not alter ourselves, because this will destroy the individual's ability for self-preservation, and since we are guiding the ship of Earth, we must remain intact. So, it's only for the rest of the populace that they want to alter the physical brain of the person.

Now, Huxley talked about the wires in the brain leading up to a chip in the brain. That's actually where they're going because, at the World Science Meeting at Loyola University in Louisiana, in 2001, I think it was, they said that this chip for the brain is ready. And all they have to do now is convince the public to take it. And the scientists from Tokyo... This meeting by the way was sponsored and paid for by the US Department of Commerce. And Newt Gingrich headed it off. And they said, this chip is ready to go. They will encourage the public to take it, either through fear, that's terror, which is happening now, for safety. They'll promote it through movies, films, and even cartoons, write it into novels as a plus thing, you see, a favorable thing. And sure enough, the films are already out there, since that meeting, and youngsters see it in their cartoons, with their heroes with the chips that can do amazing things. And that's how they're promoting this, as a natural evolution you might say. But then, the scientist from Tokyo said the real purpose will eventually kick in, he said, because there will be no more individuality. The people will be hooked up to regional computers that will control what they do, what they work at, and they said it will be virtually impossible to even perceive of yourself as a distinct, separate individual. He said, think of it more like the beehive.

Rebecca: Well, you know one of the things that came out a few years ago is they came out with this chip that was supposed to be designed for, talking about being fear based, this chip was supposed to be implanted into people that had "medical conditions". And then also to put into your children, so if they ever got lost they could be put on the Amber Alert list to be tracked. So, yeah, that much I did know about that brain chip. I didn't realize that that was the actual ultimate end purpose. I thought it was more for just kind of keeping track of people. But yeah, absolutely, you can lose your individuality through it. It would be something that when I hear about that I tell people, oh, absolutely don't do that, not unless you want your life taken away. But I didn't know to what extent. It's so barbaric. So, I guess then their ultimate goal then would be that the elitists would be in control, in charge, and the rest of us are just going to be mindless.

Alan: That is right.

Rebecca: And that's their end goal. What a lonely place to be.

Alan: Yes. You know, it reminded me of the Star Trek series where they met the Borg. And the Borg were exactly that. They were connected to a central computer. They had no individual characteristics of their own. They were called the hive. And that's what they said at the science meeting. They actually used that very same term. Think of it more like the hive, where everybody is in their place and working in their place, and central, or regional computers will be sending thoughts to their heads and back. And he says, you'll hear other people's thoughts and instructions whispering through your head. Now, that's just like the Borg on Star Trek.

Rebecca: Oh, what an awful place to be.

Alan: And no individuality.

Rebecca: No. That just doesn't seem right. So, let's carry this one step further, because, you've given, I know you've just touched the tip of the iceberg with all this information. What can we do? You know, I told you, you know, when we were on a commercial break, I said, well, one of the things that I have quit doing is when I go to the grocery store, I do not get plastic bags. I buy my milk in glass jugs. You know, it just felt like the right thing to do. And now, you're telling me that all of our plastics have this stuff, and it's like, oh heavens. What can we do? What is there that we can do?

Alan: You always watch how prevalent culture is pushed and promoted and do the opposite. And so, when they push the bottled water in plastic bottles, don't use them, because that xenoestrogen that's in that plastic, that soft plastic gives off this gas all the time. And it goes into the water and you drink it, and it does affect your hormones, big time, which affects your mental state, as well. This was understood before they gave us the plastic bottles, because they wrote so much about it back in the 50s. So, everything that they're doing is on schedule. It's according to an agenda, which you can read about. I've got lots of interviews on my website, with lots more information going into detail on this. And try also not to get inoculations for any purpose, because, when you go back to the old meetings of even the League of Nations, which transformed into the United Nations, at the very beginning in 1917, they had a department of population control, and even there they had world meetings where they discussed inoculating and sterilizing the public via inoculations. And I think they've been doing it, actually.

Rebecca: Oh, I have no doubt about that. None whatsoever. Here's a question in regards to inoculations. Most children cannot get into school if they are not inoculated. What can you do to bypass that if you want to choose to put your child in a public school?

Alan: You can fight it, because so far it isn't actual law. It might be policy, but it's not law, although they try to tell you it is. Many parents have got forms and filled them out, and you're exempt from those inoculations. You don't have to take them at all. It's not actually law yet.

Rebecca: Well, you know, it's interesting when you're talking about the inoculations. Also they're saying that these inoculations have been attributed to a higher increase with people with autism as well.

Alan: Oh, it's a fantastic increase.

Rebecca: Yes. And it has caused a lot of issues. And I also feel like that, you know, these inoculations are part of a grander scheme. And you've obviously told me that, but I always thought, no, I think it's worse than that, because we see such an increase in, first of all, you were talking about people wanting to have children. There's a huge amount of infertility.

Alan: Massive, yeah.

Rebecca: There's also a huge increase in different, all kinds of strange and bizarre cancers. And that would be from all the chemicals. And everything that they put in as you said, in all our plastic jugs and food. Everything. I mean, this is all, as you're sitting here telling me this, I'm like, well, this is all part of a bigger scheme of things that would control the population. It also helps to generate obviously a lot of money from people who are cancer patients, because there's big huge dollars in that for people to get cured from the cancer that they've been given to begin with. Interesting.

Alan: You find even with Dr. Salk, who gave us the polio vaccine, and I'm actually dubious of anything to do with polio in the first place, but I do have an old video of him admitting that he knew amongst all the hundreds of live viruses, monkey viruses, because they grew this virus on monkey tissue, mainly kidney, he said the Simian 40 virus was a virus that only seemed to have one function, and that was to cause cancer. And he knew that that was in every shot that was given. And then he said, but we thought the benefits outweighed the risks, and so, they went forward with it. And sure enough, it's like a time-delayed cancer. And people now are coming down with cancers much earlier and earlier. So, this was done on purpose. They knew what they were doing. And it came after world meetings, even at the League of Nations, long before that, where they talked about that very thing. How do we reduce the population? And they came up with two approaches to it. In the West, where there was media coverage and some education, they realized they couldn't do a sudden kill on the public, or a quick sterilization on the public, so they would introduce slow-acting, debilitating diseases, which would make a person say with chronic fatigue syndrome ineligible as a prospective marriage partner. So, that was one for the West, slow crippling forms of disease. Whereas, with Africa, because they didn't have any power, no influence in the world, they could do a quick kill. And we saw the AIDS introduced to Africa, which is decimating it. So, they've followed what they said a long time before that. They're doing it.

Rebecca: How abominable. How abominable. This really needs to stop. And I'm absolutely so grateful for you to be on this show and sharing this information. I know that your website that you've talked about has a ton of information, and it's good that it's getting here. I've been kind of scrolling through it. There is, there's massive quantities of information on your website. So, if you would be so kind as to let people know how they can get a hold of you, what your website is, and any other information that you would like to share with them, because I think this is just too important to pass up.

Alan: I think if they realize that this is a battle for the last of many generations, countless generations of the public, it's a battle to retain your consciousness, and not only retain it, to regain it to what it should be in the first place, a real, true reality, and to ensure that those who come after us have the same rights to be born healthy, and to have the ability to develop as independent, living, sentient creatures. That's of prime importance. We're at the last phase of this, right now. And we must speak out now about what's happening, and just say, no more. Enough is enough. And to tell the elitists, and those in governments, that we know what's going on. We have the evidence. We see it with our own eyes too, apart from the documentation, and we're not going to have it anymore. We've got to do it now, because we are in the final battle for this.

Rebecca: Well, I couldn't agree with you more. So, I urge each and every one of you to go to his website. What is that address again?

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Rebecca: Very simple. It's like what we've been talking about. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Now, also, for those of you who may not have gotten that information, you will be able to click over directly from my website, to Alan Watt's website, cuttingthroughthematrix.com by just clicking on the link. You know, Alan, I think this as a subject matter is so very vital and important that I would like to invite you back here, while we're sitting here talking, I'd like to invite you back. We're going to get a little bit more specified in our next conversation, if you'd be interested in coming back, as I do a little bit more research on this. And please, for those of you out there listening, if you have a question or comment on today's show, please do not hesitate to write. Mailbag at journeyswithrebecca.com, because I'd like to hear more about it. I think this is just way too important, so if there's anybody else who'd like to share some information, we'd love to hear from you. Alan, this has just been absolutely eye-opening. I cannot thank you enough for being here on the show today. And again, his website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, thank you so much for being here today.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Rebecca: Thank you.

October 20, 2025 at 8:22 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#102**

RED ICE CREATIONS RADIO



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

Henrik: Welcome friends. This Henrik and you are listening to Red Ice Creations Radio. You will find us online at redicecreations.com. Drop by and check out our news and our archival of radio interviews. We also got new flash MP3 players with our three latest radio shows for everyone who wants to screen these programs. We've also got a few tunes there that you can listen to while you surf the site so look for the big old radio on the left hand side of the site to access our new player.

Today, we have Alan Watt back with us for his monthly visit and we are going to kick off this show speaking about the microchip, so stay tuned. Important stuff coming up.

All right. Now let's get this show going. Well folks, we are just in between the Saturnalia festivities and the upcoming New Year celebration and we're very glad to have Alan Watt with us on the line and we are doing our third show I guess together with Alan and we're very honored to have him here again with us. When we spoke last time we just got into mentioning the introduction of the implantable microchip and I'd love to kind of follow-up on that today. Basically, pick up where we last left off but of course before we get to do that let me just welcome you back, Alan, to the program and thank you for spending some time with us during these holy day seasons here.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure to be here.

Henrik: Awesome, awesome. So to continue our talk from last month, what would you say, Alan, is the clear sign that the shipping of the global populous so to speak is upcoming?

Alan: What we're actually seeing in the newspapers I think authorized columns or writings on this very topic. In fact, last week, about a week ago, there was an article written in the "Toronto Star" and I read it in one of my blurbs. It's up on my site and they went through the step-by-step process of this inevitability of brain chipping the public and how it will be implemented, starting of course with prisoners and then of course the welfare people, that's traditional, and then working their way up and up and up. That coincided with another blurb which I read off a website in England which is in the forefront of this whole idea with Professor Warwick from England. He's the front man that's been chosen to push this stuff because it's quite comical. He's pretending that he's on the cutting edge of technology with implants in his arm that interfaces with his neurons, his nervous system, and yet they were doing those experiments in England in the 1950s, so this is old stuff. His propaganda spiel is put out there to familiarize us with the idea and to make us think it's still rather harmless and primitive. That's what he's doing because they're so far ahead of that.

In fact, the article in the "Toronto Star" talks about the fact that they could put a chip right into your brain which will enable computers to interface with you. What's interesting too is Sweden has been on the

cutting edge of that for the last 25 years.

Henrik: Yes, yes so I've heard.

Alan: They were using prisoners. I don't know what they give them in return for this but they were interfacing them with computers and this was in the international newspapers as long ago as 15 years ago. Old stuff really and they have to get the whole population under total surveillance and ultimately under total control for what they describe at the top as world peace.

Henrik: Do you think we have – if we are to interpret you know the globalists – I don't know what we should call them here, but their plans. Do they have a deadline you think?

Alan: I'm certain they'll have a deadline because everything that they do – if you look back into the British Foreign Policy from the 1700s onwards, they worked plans to do with continents in India and Africa and even expanding the Commonwealth. They had certain aspects of it down for 50 year plans for one country, 100 year plans for another and you find that same technique transferred into the United Nations where they have plans to takeover the entire water supply within 60 years, 100 for the food of the world as they go through the United Nations. They'll be no private farming as we know it and the UN has said on their own site that they will dispense the food to each country and we better keep the populations down because they will not give us extra should a population increase. This is where it's all going but it's all worked out in 5, 10, 15, 100 year plans and we saw the same thing in the Soviet regime and the same thing in Communist China is still ongoing. The plans that are happening today, the things we see manifest today were planned at huge board meetings before you and I were even born.

Henrik: Amazing. You know it feels like concerning the – again I've mentioned this many times on this program now, but the thing regarding the increased environmental threat and this seems to be a the moment at least a perfect justification to kind of implement all of the surveillance including the chipping of course of the population and also I guess a global taxation and stuff like this and can you see this emerge also in regards to [inaudible]?

Alan: That's right. You see for major changes you either have a full-scale war. War traditionally has been primarily for change. That's one of the secondary purposes of war, apart from profit, and you'll find Professor Carroll Quigley and others who are right up there as advisers to presidents at times, Professor Carroll Quigley said that the main purpose of war is to change the social structure of society. He said you can do more in five years of war than 50 years of peace on a social scale. When you understand this is an ongoing war regardless, most wars are never openly declared upon the public. They're simply carried out but under a threat – a threat from another nation, a threat from outer space, from the solar system,

from the sun itself, whatever it happens to be they can then push us into this long-term plan to get us into habitat areas, no private property and ultimately a society which will serve the state willingly. They've written lots of books about this at university level and higher and it's no secret that's always been the long-term agenda.

Henrik: Do you think that they see this coming age as the – I've heard this philosophically I guess speaking about the Age of Order and the Age of Reason and even I guess in quotes here enlightenment and is this the kinds of methods they used to implement their version of what order in the universe?

Alan: Exactly. For the New Agers that were being groomed from the 1800s onwards and people don't realize it took a long time to even create the hippy era of the 1960s because it started in the 1880s and front men like H.G. Wells were promoting free love through their books in the 1880s and they were paid by the big boys. It's like getting a locomotive engine started up and moving. It takes maybe a half a century or longer to get it up to speed and then once it's up to speed they start gradually changing the direction that they want you to go in and so nothing happens spontaneously in this world. If it happens then it was planned that way. Under the guise of global climate change, which they're causing with their weather manipulation and the U.S. actually had an article in major newspapers this year saying that shortly they would control the weather. They'd own the weather they said. We'll shortly own the weather and we are seeing it manifest now with the constant spraying worldwide and the use of HAARP on top of that because now they're making a huge circuit of the earth's atmosphere and they can direct hurricanes and storms wherever they wish and they can create droughts as well – just as easily. This is old stuff which they've signed into treaty – the United Nations in the 1970s – weather manipulation for warfare purposes.

Henrik: Yes, so what we're seeing here now I guess them playing out is an essential part of their plan to implement this global [terra] eco system.

Alan: Yes. They must convince the public worldwide that the public themselves are the cause of it and then they come forth with their radical plans to save us all. Of course that means stripping you of any kind of independence whatsoever in the area of food, clothing, heating, whatever that keeps you independent. They want to be totally in charge of you.

Henrik: Sure. Just today looking at a Swedish newspaper on the Internet that claimed you have to turn down your heat basically in your house if you and your kids are to survive because everything will be total ruin by 2000 – I don't know what they say. 200 or something like that but it also feels like they're not saying like it's going to be implemented by let's say five years down the road because if they did that people would you know kind of I guess give up on it and say well it's too late. Now they give this date like it's something that will affect your grandchildren or grandchildren's children, children or something like

that so people are still in fear mode but still feel powerless to kind of react in a coherent way to this threat.

Alan: Primarily because we never are presented with all the facts. In fact we get very little in the way of facts but when you've watched and you've watched for years a lot of the main players – you see, the real men with power and Professor Carroll Quigley mentions this. Those with power are never elected by the public so they're not responsible to the public like the Henry Kissinger's and the advisers. Maurice Strong is a very big one. He's been working for the Rockefeller Foundation and the United Nations all his life and when you watch where they move this man and what is job is you will get a glimpse of the plan 20 years before you see them implemented.

In the 1980s he was pulled off of the United Nations World Bank for a period of two years and strangely enough they put him in charge of Ontario Hydro which is electrical power for the whole of Ontario, Canada and while he was there he set up the process of privatization and this is stand to. They get the public to build up the public works and then they sell it to peanuts to each other. This is standard. I've watched this my whole life in different European countries.

However, Maurice Strong also in the late '80s was advocating special relief funds and taxation to big corporations to put in massive diesel generators with no explanation given except that in the future they would not be the public power supply as they have come to know it. He knew that back in the 1980s he was working on that.

Henrik: By the way, what's your take on nuclear energy? Is that something do you think we need or do you think that this is one of the most – is there something else behind nuclear energy? Do you think there is something to it at all because it seems to be a very destructive force to kind of get energy basically?

Alan: It's destructive. However, I think that they also have plans to use that for space travel if they're not doing it already, which they probably are, and that may have been the real reason for it in fact but because they have so many higher sciences that we get glimpses of but we're never given access to create much cheaper energy. Again, when we stop thinking the governments are there to serve us and we look from the other side, the other point of view from the governments – the real world government, it's already here, from it's point of view they're after total control. They're not going to give you anything that's free that enables you to be even freer so they'll never give you any alternative form of energy. Whatever they give us will be under their direct control because they just always be in charge.

Henrik: You know have we been kind of handed I guess civilization or parts of that I guess is industrialization because is it fair to say then that there is kind of this more occult agenda behind why we

at all kind of developed or we were handed industrialization?

Alan: I have no doubt on that. One of the telling periods of history was in the 1500s. Up until the 1500s in Europe things had always been done by manpower, the horses and horse and carts and all this kind of thing and suddenly for the first time in the Queen Elizabeth I court in England – she was the first openly Rosicrucian Masonic Court in the world. They were openly occultic. They used Kabbalah mixed with Christianity and much more older esoteric material and the main thrust at the time was towards the sciences. For the first time, science took precedence. It's as though they had woken up and realized they only had 500 years to complete their mission and all this money that was going into research and inventions and again to even greater war machines and technologies.

You could go even further back to a predecessor – a relative of Francis Bacon in the 1500s who also was into all this scientific stuff and you'll find another Bacon who was – he was a monk in England and he's the guy who basically developed the cannon. Here's a holy man who developed more advanced warfare techniques to help Britain build up its empire through the Navy and so there's a thread of what they call "the underground stream" in the old occultic language, which is a knowledge that is passed down through research, which is always kept quiet to the public because the public are not allowed to share this power. All knowledge is power so you keep power secret, but from the 1500s onwards all of the thrust was towards scientific inventions and money was of no problem at that time right into the 1700s with steam engines. Big money was behind all of this research to get it on the go and they seemed to know exactly where they wanted to go with all of this.

Electricity was not new. They understood electricity even in the 1500s. In fact, you can go back to the days of the Etruscans who built the labyrinths under Rome before Rome existed and the Etruscans used to be called down on special days by the Caesars to put on a display on public holidays and they would call down fire from heaven. That's what they said so they understood that. They also used to on certain days when there were storms going they'd go into the Temple of Jupiter and the priests would line up together and then lightning rods, long before Benjamin Franklin was given the honor of inventing lightening rods, they would have lightning hits at the top of these towers and transfer the current down in the Statue of Jupiter would light up and those around them their hair would actually stand up with the electrical force.

There's even records of some of the priests dying when they were holding each other and they touched the idol. Electricity was not new and certainly was understood by the Etruscans who knew how to manipulate it with almost a Tesla technique of flying kites with braided wire coming down from them. That was understood then.

Henrik: Yes because that's one of those – as they used to say when Benjamin Franklin – I mean the classical thing I think wasn't he allegedly he had a kite which is called – we call it or dragon here in

Sweden and then you have the key. Didn't you have a key hanging under the kite?

Alan: Yes. It's a Masonic play actually, opening the door of heaven or the lodge. What you'll find with the higher Masons who work towards this agenda they're always given the honor of inventing something even when they didn't. It was an honorary thing they all wanted. Even Thomas Jefferson he was way more into inventions than Franklin especially to do with cryptology and cryptology machines. Very intricate machines which are on display in some museums in the U.S. Very intricate machines almost made like clocks and many, many codes so they understood codes. Thousands of special codes that the public were never given access to.

Henrik: Fascinating yes. Tied back a little bit to – we're talking about in the beginning – you know there are also reports coming out that they are currently developing brain computer interface technology and also of course this is about connecting the brain I guess directly to the Internet and can we kind of also interpret as kind of a – I mean this if nothing else this is certainly a very matrix type quality to these kinds of reports right?

Alan: Absolutely and those talks that they're giving now in little bits in newspapers are more to familiarize us with the inevitability of it because what they're telling is old stuff. This stuff was done years ago and even Sony about 12 years ago admitted in Japan that they had taken human brain tissue and grown it in specialized fluid in almost like huge Petri dishes, interfaced them with silicon chips and they could transmit signals right through the chips to the brain and vice versa, but this is all old stuff that they're telling us that they want to familiarize us with the idea.

Henrik: I mean could we play with the words regarding what – Internet of course is referred to as the worldwide web and there seems to be a kind of suggestion there that there is either a spider in there somewhere or that we easily can be trapped in this web. Do you think that this is intentional?

Alan: There's no doubt. See, we live in an occultic world. We're given an exoteric reality and even www on the Internet is 666 in Hebrew.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly.

Alan: You have the net – they call it the net and it's the internet. You bury the net. Interface once you're all connected you won't be an individual. You bury the faces. We're all one. This is all occultic terminology that's being spoken out because in their reality when we speak it out we make it so for them. Net is also 10 backwards which is your binary code for this new language which we'll all learn. We won't even have to learn it. It will be downloaded into us.

Henrik: Oh, that's interesting because of course yes 10 is also 1 and zero which as you say—

Alan: Is the binary.

Henrik: Yes, exactly the binary system. Amazing and I can't remember if it was Michael Tsarion who first brought this to my attention regarding the — I think we could say that the magicians hatch and the — he got this little wand of his and if you kind of interpret it in a symbolic way you guess that the hat could be the zero and the wand is the number one so we've got this play again of creating something out of nothing with ones and zeros. Correct?

Alan: Yes. We'll you find even people like Lord Bertrand Russell, a big player in all of this agenda, back in the 1920s and '30s was working on a language of numbers. Now he was working for what's coming to past today. These guys work way ahead of time on these projects so he knew exactly where they were going and we always have two worlds working simultaneously. We have the one in the 1960s with big huge computers with tapes going for the public to believe in and even those working with them thought those were the latest things, but in reality they were so far ahead. They had micro circuitry back in the 1950s.

Henrik: Amazing and we've got the Internet now and of course on one level it is helping to kind of inform us about all of these things which of course is a good thing, but there is talk now and have been for a while and I guess the plans as you say have been in the works for a long, long time but the implementation of something called the Internet2. Have you heard about this?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: Do you want to talk a little bit about that? What do you think about it?

Alan: It's the same thing. It's on a higher level because it's a step-by-step you train the animals step-by-step so you don't frighten them and you make it appealing in how you almost live in a virtual reality. This is aimed at the young. It works on the same psychology principle as hallucinogenic drugs. That's how they pushed the drug scene in the '60s, was mind-altering experiences, altered states of consciousness. They're going to push the whole virtual reality the same way. It's exciting for young people and almost bypasses the older. This is what they always do. People who are over 40 in the general population and over 50 they'll bypass you and go straight to the youth.

Henrik: And as you say it's a youth culture there is obsessed by influencing the young people but then we have people who are just as you say who are over 40 who are trying to kind of adapt to the youth

system. So we have adults around behaving like teenagers basically.

Alan: Yes, that's right. In fact, that was all part of it because you see communism was developed in England. It wasn't developed anywhere else and it was developed and financed by those who already ruled England those who had the British Empire. They created their opposite, the dialectical process, because working in conjunction two opposing forces can through their conflict bring on their actual synthesis. That's what they're after, but you can't do it just one side. You must have two and so that's what we're seeing down through here.

The control of nature. This goes back to Egypt when they realized you have summer and you had winter, you had spring and autumn. These were your opposing forces so you don't fight anything. You actually use nature's principles by creating the exact opposite, bring it across the next stage and this is how they do it exactly the same way.

Henrik: Yeah, of course. This goes back to—

Alan: And the communists said, "don't trust anybody over 30." That was the slogan they brought out there like a mantra back in the '60s and '70s.

Henrik: Yeah, amazing. And you know these of course as we again go back toward what we were talking about earlier regarding connecting the brain to the Internet and stuff like this. It feels like in regards to microchipping the population of course there are a number of reasons for this I guess but one reason of course is to kind of — the implementation of the I guess in quotes a "robotification" basically of humanity. But on some level it almost feels — what's the word I'm looking for here? It feels like it's too much. It's over the top because basically today we have people on some level almost behaving like biological robots already in some sense. I mean we are driven by our emotions or the input of the signaling basically and we react to that and why do you think that we have to — that they have to rather implement the microchip and really put it in us? Is this also more an occult thing?

Alan: It's occult. Part of it is total efficiency. See right now, we've got bread and circuses and massive indoctrination and that's what you're talking about. Really, we're seeing the effects of incredible scientifically designed ongoing indoctrination from a thousand sources every day working in unison through repetition, repetition and we have entertainment to keep us busy or diverted. It's bread and circuses like they said. The reason that Rome fell was not so much the barbarians coming in. It was that the Romans could not afford to keep the bread and circuses going every day. They want efficiency you see.

Huxley said it himself. Huxley said he saw no reason whatsoever why a scientifically created society and in fact a scientifically dominated society could not run the world and everyone in it forever. That's what we're seeing. That's one part of it. It's total efficiency. They won't need newspaper reporters and media and entertainment et cetera in the future and the second part of it is to do with the religion of ownership that goes back into ancient times because a brand on an animal was the sign of ownership and that was total domination of the animal by the owner. They did the same thing with slaves. They used to brand them.

What you're seeing now is the same old religion, ancient religion of commerce and mercantile law, which runs the whole world and the religion behind it which must dominate everything on the planet and own everything. See once you're chipped it's a legality. They now own you and people don't realize this. This is more than just signing your name. Even the word "sign" to sign something is an occultic term. People sign their names all the time yet they give you a rule book which has an esoteric meaning all through it, but it tells you even exoterically to "give no oath." Now when you sign something, that's the same as an oath. They're telling you not to do it. Stupid you if you do. That's the way this Masonic system works.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah of course. Exactly. I think it was Jordan Maxwell who brought out a Roman I think he called it a maxim that he who can be fooled let him or something like that implying that if you're stupid enough to go into this stuff okay that's your problem not ours.

Alan: That's right. This whole system is an incredible con game. It's almost anti-human because those who understand it perfectly understand us with our emotions perfectly being because we are human so they themselves do not feel guilt about any of the emotions that we feel but they understand how it works with us. Emotion to them is very, very inefficient.

Henrik: Could we claim this as a religion for these people because I mean who are these people who basically can disconnect their own emotions like this? Are these people also incredibly manipulative? Is there mind control involved here?

Alan: I think it's to do — if we jumped all the way back to ancient Greece and when you realize it was no different the way that news was presented then apart from the technology than it is today. When you read some of the old philosophers of Greece expounding on something or a technique and saying he would like to implement this technique to see how it would affect the people, it's just like today when they announce that it had already been done. When Plato talked in "The Republic" about the perfect world state with everyone being obedient to it, he went into selective breeding for specifically specially bred types of humans.

Now we always think he's talking just about the workers but the upper management themselves are specially inbred. If you want someone to be psychopathic to an extent and have a lack of emotion for a high-level bureaucratic job, which is more important than a politician's because the bureaucrats work there their whole lives. They're two different parties in another parliaments. It doesn't matter. The bureaucrat is there for life. He knows the agenda of his department and he works quietly away at it regardless of who would be affected by the policies and you can breed emotions out of people the same way as you can physically alter them you can actually breed emotions out by selecting the right male and female and interbreeding them down through centuries.

Henrik: Interesting. So we could have similar to as we do with — I guess that — humanity have been doing with dogs for hundreds of years now breeding them each other and develop a line of a dog that is according to your needs so to speak.

Alan: Yeah. If you want a well-managed happy dog that gets on with the family you get a Labrador. If you want something that's a bit more vicious or has the capacity to be vicious you'll get a guard type dog and you can be pretty well sure when you buy a pedigree dog as a puppy of the personality is going develop because it's so inbred and it's the same with people. If you want psychopathic types who would have intellects you can certainly breed them up for intellectual abilities. Not general intellect either. They're specialized. If you want a good mathematician you will breed him up with a woman who's a good mathematician then you inbreed or outbreed certain qualities to get the perfect personality you want to go with that and it's the same with any kind of science.

Henrik: And I guess that would be China would have I guess parts of Japan also because they're kind of — what I can pick up from over there, they're developing this kind of corporate civilization basically where you live for the corporation and I don't know if they pick your partners for you at this point.

Alan: Yeah, well this is how it works. In fact, this works in Masonry too. A first generation Mason cannot get beyond the 33 degree.

Henrik: Right.

Alan: Now what they do is the Grand Master will approach you and casually say something like come to dinner. I'll introduce you to this nice young lady et cetera, et cetera if they want you and if you take the hint when he has suggested that this person would make a good marriage partner that's an order if you're wise. That's what they say, "a word to the wise." When that is said, you're hearing an order and if he marries that woman that means that she's been selected through interbreeding through Masonic

families as well. Now your offspring with that woman can go higher. They can go up to 45 degree, second generation. The third generation can go the whole way. That's what it means the third generation.

Henrik: Okay, interesting. Quickly a side note here. Can we connect this also with — they're a lot of I guess in the Hindu religion and also I guess within Islam where they pick your partners for you. Can we pick up a trace from that there also?

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, you'll find that pretty well all the religions that we have can be traced back to India. All of them. Many of the stories and even in the Old Testament were borrowed right out of the Hindu religion.

Henrik: Yeah, interesting. You know Alan, I've heard you mention that there are — and I've heard also others of course but I think I've heard it from you first that there are actually are 360 degrees in Freemasonry. Have you stumbled upon any documents for this because I haven't seen it from I guess from internal sources, Masonic documents or anything like this.

Alan: Yes. You'll find them in certain branches of Freemasonry where they'll talk a little bit more openly about it especially if they want younger ones to go in. The OTO, the Ordo Templi Orientis, which is chartered, it has a Masonic charter from the English Grand Lodge, the OTO goes up to 96.

Henrik: Yeah, I've heard that.

Alan: Then you have other ones and that's in their own writings. You can send off for them in fact. They'll give it to you. And there's higher ones above that. See once you get into — you've done the York Rite and you've done the Scottish Rite and you become the Odd Fellow when you join these orders — now the sky's the limit. You go on and on. The ones who are still in the lower orders are not suppose to even know there's anything beyond what they're told because they themselves are a good front — a good unwitting front. In fact, they'll defend Freemasonry to the last at the bottom even though what they've been fed is a lot of lies.

Henrik: Yeah and it feels like it's basic psychology because if you are on the inside or part of this I guess you could say that you have a sense of feeling that you actually know what's going on because you're on the inside and then a person comes from the outside to try and tell you something about the lodge or something, I mean I guess that's a huge stamp on the ego for that person.

Alan: Then above the usual orders, you come into the noble orders and once you're into the noble orders you want to get knighted by the Queen of England. Kissinger went and got knighted from there. The ex-

mayor of New York after 9/11, he got knighted over there and these are American citizens.

Henrik: Yeah and Bono just got knighted, right?

Alan: Yeah, because he's helping the world bankers to keep their debt scam going. Even the top of the mafia bunches they want to be knighted which seems weird at the time when Bronfman — old Bronfman of the Bronfman dynasty through the prohibition era, the gangster era, gave millions — billions of dollars really and the drugs to that he pushed. He used to give massive amounts of money to charities that the Queen subscribed to and to his dying day he really thought that he had a chance of being knighted by the Queen. That's all they wanted. So there's a bigger ritual involved here of getting into a much higher form of Masonry. That's obvious when even the mafia side wants to be knighted by the Queen.

Henrik: Exactly, exactly. And I just briefly would like to touch upon because I read an article the other day that stated that if you are — there are new lodges and stuff like this popping up now and then and they were speaking about the rights to start an order because we have a name — you know they called it "the accepted rite of Freemasonry" implying that it is accepted I guess in the Grand Lodge or something like that but do you know how this works? Can they buy the rites to this or is this relayed through the Queen or what's going on or do you know anything about that?

Alan: Well the Duke of Kent that lineage of royalty — the Duke of Kent is a cousin of the Queen traditionally is the head of the Grand Lodge of England and it's the Grand Lodge of England that gives the charters out to every other worldwide lodge. At one time they thought the Grand Orient of France was a different lodge, but it's not. They were also given their first charter by England. Even the ones that seem to fight each other in history all come from the same capstone.

Henrik: Yeah, exactly. And you know I saw a speech with the Queen. I don't know if it's an annual thing. By the way, she is the Queen of Canada also right?

Alan: Yeah. The whole commonwealth, Australia, New Zealand, parts of Africa, even some parts of India still claim to be part of the commonwealth.

Henrik: Really. Interesting. Anyways in her speech she just regurgitated basically what was written on a paper but it was mostly about different kinds of legislation and things like this and one thing that came up again and again is the concept of anti-social behavior. Have you heard about this?

Alan: That's right. Because where they're going with the terrorism laws and I knew this was the real purpose of them. The terrorist laws are going to encompass everything in your life including your

opinions. See the reason they call it “political correctness” and if you’re not politically correct in a certain area then you are a potential terrorist against this group or that group or whatever. So everything is going to be boiled down to terrorism and therefore we must all be social — very socialized and of course at the top defines their version of what a good well adjusted socialized citizen is. It’s someone with no thoughts or opinions of their own.

Henrik: Oh my god! I mean what do you think they will — at the beginning of course they will just have this implemented through consensus I guess just hammering this up in the media and people will start to behave but we have these kinds of things now where cameras are able to shout at you and stuff like this.

Alan: That’s right. You’ll be singled out in a crowd because they also have boom microphones, very advanced, which can pick up your conversations on those cameras up to 200 yards they can pick you up as clear as could be. If you make an off-hand comment or maybe a joke about something, one day a screen is going to pop up and your face is going to be on it and they’ll try to shame you publicly into repentance.

Henrik: Oh my god! Another thing of course that I think kind of ties into all of this is of course the dumbing down in general of the population but on top of this we have stuff going on of course the general medication of course. Beyond that we have the food issue and of course we have stuff like fluoride and aspartame which allegedly affects both your judgments and also of course your ability to kind of connect in a coherent way things that actually are going on around you. Have you heard about this?

Alan: No doubt on that. In fact, even with the heavy spraying — when they’re spraying heavily and it’s unmistakable when they’re doing it you talk to people and you’ll find they have sticky thinking. They have trouble recollecting and they’ll admit it to you. Even the younger ones they have a hard time thinking through. It’s as though there’s a fog in the brain and so we are being affected by that along with the genetically modified food and along with all the inoculations we’ve been getting. This is all being done by design. And if you were on their side at the top and you looked at this master battle plan for the world you would use all of these techniques to get yourself a docile not too bright population as you go through the major changes.

Henrik: In some sense — I don’t know who it was who referred to us as “useless eaters.” Was it Kissinger or?

Alan: Bertrand Russell was one of the first ones to publish it, “useless eaters.” That was discussed at the big think tanks a hundred odd years ago.

Henrik: Yeah, yeah and it feels like they're intensely on one level dumbing everyone down to kind of justify it in their own sick mind I guess that they are doing the right thing because we are incoherent and we can't adjust to all the things that have to go on in their New World Order basically?

Alan: Yes. And when you realize how long in the planning this — you see, here's the thing. Even atheists have a problem here because they look at the New Testament and in the New Testament you have this very mystical occultic language used in Revelations, the only book where you're seeing the mystery religion — the language of it — at work openly. It's written in such an obscure way for the exoteric to understand, but it's the standard mystery religion based on time because it's all to do with astronomy and you see the constellations are the best time clock that you have for long-term planning.

You have the ages and of course we saw this when George Bush, Sr. at the start of the first Gulf War said, "I see a New World Order coming into view." And he said, "it's all going to the heavenly plan." Well that's what he was referring to was the constellations of the Age of Aquarius when they were to push forward with 100 percent of their might towards the completion.

In Revelations, which is revealing and it's also revelations to reveal, if you look at the definition also it means to re-veil. Why would you give out a meaning you're veiling the truth from the profane, those who are not too bright to understand. But you can figure it out and in Revelations you have the sequence of the timetable and they could safely say when they wrote that, that at the end no one could buy or sell without the mark of the beast. You see?

Henrik: Yeah. Do you think that that is the microchip?

Alan: I have no doubt on it. They knew all that time ago that the power of money — see, money pays for all research. You direct the course of the world by the grants you give out to scientists. They only go in the direction they're told to go in. Even when you go off on any tangent, you would starve unless you went the way they told you to do. But they understood thousands of years ago that they could buy all the grain in the world with money and they knew that through experimentation and so on and directing the course of the world they could pull this off by the Age of Aquarius.

Henrik: You know that's interesting because it feels like just as you say that they're also at the same time are able to use the best computers in the world basically at this point which is the human brain and that they have compartmentalized the sciences in such a way that they are able to extract exactly what information they want you from the work and the research that is being done by all these millions of scientists and then they can put together what parts they want you to build a machine or whatever. So it's very brilliant.

Alan: Absolutely. And if you're always using warfare then you're always in charge of secret warfare testing laboratories too, which are always way ahead of the rest because they have unlimited funding. Therefore it's not such a big deal when you realize you can plan the future if you already own and you've pulled the first con, which is money in itself. To get people to accept money and stop working to exchange things with each other and accept money, you now already dominate the world.

Henrik: Amazing and I mean there must be some kind of talk I guess going on at the top that they on some level consider themselves as gods when they have the power to control and manipulate these vast amounts of people who basically worship these people on one level.

Alan: Yes. They control the whole world, absolutely. That's heavy enough if you are one of them just to know that fact that you are part of — see what is a god. Let's breakdown the definition of a deity. A deity is not common so the people are called commoners. They marry in common. They do not have their wives or husbands selected for them, whereas the elite have always had a priesthood and still do who obviously take incredible patience and time to go through genealogies to match them up for specific reasons, so they're not commoners. Gods are not commoners. Gods have the power of life and death over the populations so they have that through everything that they own including the food supply. They already have that. Gods can create life or forbid it to be born. They can to that scientifically today and create life. They can also mandatorily if they wish to abort they can force it, so under the definition — and again, gods generally in their perfect state would become immortal.

Now in their inner religion, they've always believed in reincarnation at the top but not generalized reincarnation. They believe and you'll find this in the Roman histories too. They wrote probably more about that along with the Greeks. They believe that their spirits are connected with the soul. That's completion. Body, soul, spirit your first trinity and when the soul was complete with the spirit then you technically a god and when you died that completed spirit could reincarnate into the same family lineage or see into your grandson or your great grandson. They really believe that. The Romans kept the Lares going — the spirits of the household fires and they would pray to them. They believed they were praying to their own ancestors and they believe they were the reincarnations of their ancestors too.

Henrik: That's a very interesting point because I elaborated on this myself quite a bit in regards to why the interbreeding is going on and if a soul is connected to a certain kind of DNA which makes I guess that it attracts a spirit I guess a certain type of DNA then just exactly as you say if they are able to keep the DNA line within a family they basically can have the older spirits I guess or who have passed away like the grandmother or grandfather actually reincarnate again into the line. It's fascinating.

Alan: Some of the more higher occultic books they go into this in more detail with their history of it and what they claimed that they were the ones, the rebels that were cast here and when they came they

were pure spirit. Pure spirit, perfected spirit. They claim that the commoners were already here and when they came here they formed the first perfect bodies for themselves to inhabit by pure willpower, but when they started to inbreed with the people who lived here already, they have lost certain powers so they had to go back to keeping lineages and back to inbreeding with each other to try and regain those powers.

Henrik: Do you think that there is any truth to that or is it self-promoting?

Alan: I know that many of those at the top believe it themselves. You'll also find for instance in the ceremonies to do with the pharaohs there were Hamites who run Egypt and they themselves, when a pharaoh was dying, they would bring him in to the main sarcophagus, they would lay the son next to him and they performed a ceremony called "the opening of the mouth" ceremony. Very detailed, very long and if the son was absent visiting other areas or "satrapies" they called them that they dominated, they would put the spirit into a statute through the same formula like a holding tank and when the son came back they would then complete it and then the son would be able to carry not only his own spirit, but the complete spirit of his father as well. That's what they claim gave them such vast knowledge and intelligence.

Henrik: Very interesting and I'd love to continue on that theme and of course more about Egypt and the pharaohs because I think that's a very interesting era right there but for now Alan we are basically totally out of time here. But before we finish off, tell folks about your website and about some of your products that you have available there.

Alan: Yes. Well they can look in to cuttingthroughthematrix.com and they'll see some of the books I've got for sale, some CDs with 12-hour shows on them with histories, ancient histories of religions and also some DVDs there. I'm making more right now this winter up there for sale.

Henrik: Excellent. So it's [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and Alan again, thank you so much for coming on and I'm looking forward very much to your next month.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Henrik: Thank you for listening. We will be back on Thursday with our regular Christopher Morse and hopefully Chris will have a second guest scheduled to join us during that show. So stay tuned. Fun things ahead and before we finish up here today, if you are not a subscriber consider signing up with us. Support this show and get access to our subscriber interviews. Thanks to Fredrik behind the controls. We will talk more on Thursday. This Henrik Palmgren signing off.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Alan Watt on "Road to Freedom" with Eleanor White

leanor: The God who gave us life, gave us liberty. The problem is there are people in power these days who really don't like that. Come, travel the road to freedom with your host, Eleanor White. Welcome to show number 8, recorded on July 21st, 2005. Road to Freedom is a listener sponsored show, by and about all the targets of electronically-assisted vigilante gang-stalking throughout the world. Road to Freedom brings you the latest information on this crime-wave, which has so far been denied by every government and private agency whose mission is to help those who are targets of crime. The opinions expressed are those of the host and guests, and may not be those of others who are targets of vigilante-stalking and electronic harassment, or of any person or group who may replay these recorded programs. Information for anyone who is thinking about donating to keep Road to Freedom on the air is found on the cover-page of this show's website at the bottom. This show's website is: shoestringradio.net. Vigilante-stalking and the covert use of advanced electronic weapons on vigilante-stalking targets is basically the use of lies, again lies, to motivate networked groups of citizens to destroy the lives of their innocent targets. These programs are about the ongoing efforts to expose this activity, and hopefully to stop it.

Today we'll be talking with Mr. Alan Watt, a long-time researcher of history, religion, politics, and crime. And in particular, the involvement of secret societies in these arenas. Of particular interest to the anti vigilante-stalking and electronic-harassment movement, are crimes either initiated by or sanctioned by government. Government has been keeping a tight lid on vigilante-stalking and electronic harassment, and has a history, as explained in earlier shows, of actually committing similar crimes in the name of national security. Alan Watt, and other researchers, have repeatedly found that membership in secret societies is a prerequisite for positions of authority in all levels of government. The problem is that secret societies have huge portions of their membership who have no idea that, say, 10% of their members are actively but covertly committing grievous crimes. In fact, several targets of vigilante-stalking and electronic harassment have reported that known secret society members, usually of the order of Free and Accepted Masons, have participated in their harassment, so it's not all senior members, some selected junior members are apparently participants as well. Alan Watt has more to tell along these lines. Alan has written three books on his research, and I will let Alan tell the listeners himself how the books can be ordered. The reason I asked Alan to come on is that he has also experienced the type of attacks characteristic of vigilante-stalking and electronic harassment. Welcome to Road to Freedom, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure to be on.

Eleanor: And could you tell us how the listeners could order your books, they are not available in bookstores.

Alan: They can write to me [see ordering information on transcript]. And the contents, I say, even the contents aren't the regular off-the-shelf information. I go deep into the research from the ancient times right through to the present times, and document it with the very little or scanty information which is available when you research it. As I say, the information contained within goes as far back as Sumer, and the philosophers of Greece, because they did more talking about this secret society that was already in existence in their day, than probably anyone since. So it's very real, it's all about control of the world, and I delve into their information and then I bring up current authors who also have been working in government, or the CIA, or MI6 in Britain, who have also written books about this very technique of electronic harassment, which is very real. It's documented and it's being used on the public on a much wider scale today. In the 1960s they were testing it out on individuals more so than today, and targeting them, and they even had a chip-implant put into many guys who were in the military in Britain, who suddenly believed that they were being controlled by some computer. And this was a new phenomenon they saw coming in to the psychiatric hospitals in the 1960s, before the computer was a household word. And it turns out many, many years later, the government admitted that they did use selected soldiers who went in for minor operations while in the military and they put in various implants to see what effect they'd have.

Eleanor: Okay, now, what Alan has said to this point is that he's written about the people behind the power structure throughout history. And what he has discovered is that distant as it may sound, he's discovered that the secret society people who are lusting for power, are not only aware of electronic harassment, but are almost certainly behind it as well. And in private they're very brutal, they don't pull any punches, they will do anything they have to, to achieve their dream, which is world domination with their particular members at the top. So, would you continue, Alan, you were talking about electronic harassment and these people who lust for power.

Alan: We can go as far back even as to Plato, the Greek philosopher, he wrote about a future society, which would be the perfect, he called it, Republic, or world state, and he even said there would be a guardian class that would run it from the top. They would have a helping class of bureaucrats and military and so on, and he said the time will come where women will also serve in the front lines with the men, and that will be the time for their final takeover, which is happening today.

Eleanor: It certainly is.

Alan: And he also said the perfect world that we shall construct, will be based on the special breeding of selected people for special purposes; so we're into eugenics here. He said outside of the guardian class,

those who are in the military and who have military mindsets, will be interbred with the women in the military. So their offspring will constantly be hereditary military, you see. And then he said, we shall breed short squat men for going into mines, tall men if we need people to pick apples for instance, and he said, in other words, just like the animals that are the domesticated animals, which are inbred for specific qualities, we shall do the same with the, he called them the its, he didn't say the lower classes, he called them the its, they were not human as far as he was concerned.

Eleanor: Indeed. And let me say that establishing total control is the only way these things can be done. And that's what leads us to this overwhelming harassment night and day, both by human beings and by electronic equipment that is so advanced the university professors don't know about it.

Alan: Yes, and that's the key to it in this system in which we live. I've talked to many high masons, way above the 33rd degree level, and independently they've all told me the same things. And one of those things was that, they love the number three. The number three is the trinity, they always have a trinity regardless of the religion they create or push. And they have three levels of every science. And from professorship down, I was told, that is the lowest level of any science.

Eleanor: Well we who are targets of this stuff can assure the listeners, those listeners who have not experienced it that what Alan just said is the absolute truth. What we have experienced is basically the most bizarre happenings which you read about as paranormal, for example, happen to us. We do not have a clue how it's done, and obviously someone does because it's being done. And it is not poltergeist, because the timing is different, we're being observed all the time, and the timing is such as if you're doing something messy, or something precise, you will have your body and limbs shoved around so you can't do it. That is not characteristic of a poltergeist-attack. You will find that this happens when you go to work as well, or when you're in your car. So what we're saying is our experience backs up Alan's assertion one-hundred percent that there are at least two levels of science beyond what the best university physics professor knows about.

Alan: That's right. It's all compartmentalized. Now, some of the equipment that they do use and have used since the 1950s, was shown on a CBC television programme, the Wendy Mesley Show when she had Nick Begich on, from Alaska. And Nick Begich of course, was a son of a congressman who was killed in a plane crash. And he went on his own investigation and then came into this world of HAARP-technologies and various mind-control devices, and on the Wendy Mesley Show, he had a huge table full of these little handheld TV-converter type remotes, some no larger than a pack of cigarettes, some smaller. And he told Wendy to stand over at maybe 20 feet away from him, and he pointed one at her, and he said, What do you hear? And she said, I hear music right in the center of my head. And this was a live television programme.

Eleanor: Alan, this is brand new to me and I'm stunned by it. I didn't know that Nick had equipment that could do that, so we're definitely going to have to get in touch with him and find out what that was.

Alan: Well I recorded the show, and he said, if I wanted to, I could just as easily have put words in your head. And he said this equipment is obsolete. He said the CIA were using this in the 1950s, so you can imagine what they have today.

Eleanor: Yes, we don't have to imagine, do we, you and I and the rest of us? Can you tell us some of your experiences that jolted you into the reality of this stuff, that it's not just written in some book somewhere, that it's for real and you've experienced it?

Alan: Yes, well, I've also known people who were implanted with chips in Britain, who had them removed, and they had been involved in the military, and all had minor operations within the military. And then had terrible upsets afterwards, after they were discharged. One was actually committed to a mental institution, and he said that he felt there was something in his spine that was controlling him. And they did x-rays and they did find this tiny little, they didn't know what it was at the time, but they removed it and it all stopped. So they were testing them out mainly on military people back in the 1970s, and 60s actually.

Eleanor: That's quite a while ago. Our own membership who are, most of us are not military, I am military but I've never found any evidence of an implant, but a few of us, less than a handful, have had implants, the common experience with us is that those of us who have had them taken out, the doctor loses them or won't give them to us, saying something like, "well this doesn't belong to you so I'm not going to give it to you."

Alan: And I guess it's probably the Department of Defence that owns it.

Eleanor: Well ultimately, as most people, most savvy people anyway, know these days, government tends to do things through front entities like universities and businesses.

Alan: Yes they do. I've also noticed, I've been on the radio since about '98, and I noticed the harassment techniques, what happens if they can't directly control you or get into your body, they'll try and get somebody near you or next to you, to cause upsets all the time, always at a time, a critical time, when you're writing something or about to go on a show, there'll be some tremendous flare-up, and that's what they do; they can control a person. If you're strong or whatever, or they have a hard time controlling you, they'll get to a person near you to do it – it could even be a neighbour.

Eleanor: Amen, amen. And let me comment – Alan has been broadcasting on radio station WWCR, out of Tennessee, a 100,000 watt short-wave station which reaches all over the world, for some years now. He appears quite often on the Sweet Liberty program, hosted by Jackie Patru, and so if anyone goes to the site and looks up the patriot broadcasters, they can find Jackie's show and can tune in and hear Alan fairly often.

Alan: We're into a lot of this kind of information, and I also noticed about three years ago when I was getting a lot of response from the writings I was sending out, but whenever I was driving on country roads, I noticed that all the oncoming vehicles would swerve over to my side one after another and then swerve right back again. And I thought, what's happening here to these people. And this happened for a matter of weeks. And I have nothing else to conclude, but something was making them swerve over.

Eleanor: Well I don't know if you've read Terrorist Stalking in America, by David Lawsome. He's a private investigator in Florida and his book describes, he actually infiltrated in rogue with some of these gangs, and they do travel around in convoys, so you were probably facing a convoy of these stalking-gang members.

Alan: Well, one night I was walking my dog, and I lived in the country down near Mansfield, which is north of Toronto, and I had a dirt road, very little traffic on it ever, and I was walking the dog one night up the hill, and a black SUV drove up very slow with its lights off, and I stood there of course, wondering why this thing, this thing was conscious of me, I was standing in the middle of the road, it was very dark, and I shone my flashlight at it, and of course they had the black-tinted windows, and it just stood there stationary halfway up the hill, I'm looking at it, for about ten minutes, then it reversed all the way back, about half a mile, back up to the road it came off, and next morning when I got up, there was a black SUV sitting just outside my house, and when I opened the door to go up to see who was there, they drove off again. So these are harassment techniques which are used to frighten you off from what you're doing basically.

Eleanor: Yes indeed. I can only remember the time that I had a guy in a black Cadillac, dressed like a mafia don, pull up in front of me and stare at me for a full hour as I did my first picketing excursion in Hamilton, Ontario here, and it didn't stop me, but he caught up with me at a stoplight, and pulled up very close, almost hit me, rolled down his passenger window and looked at me with a big toothy grin and applauded. And I swear this fellow was recruited because he looked exactly like the mafia don Carlo Gambino. He had a grey fedora with a black band, it was a classic. And it didn't stop me and nothing happened after that, but they do these things, this is par for the course.

Alan: The worst it got was, again, probably four years ago, it was wintertime, I had been doing a lot of the shows, getting a tremendous response, and I was beginning to bring in the Canadian listeners, and just

before I went on a show, a helicopter came overhead, very low, so low that the house shook. And I had the woodfire going, and the next thing I knew was that I heard this 'boomf', and the doors blew open on the fire and then my chimney was on fire. So I ran outside and I looked up and there right above the chimney was this black military-type helicopter, then it simply took off. I was prepared for this kind of thing to happen, and I ran up with the hose and I started to put out the fire. Now, there was a white residue around the top of the chimney, very white, and I put out the fire, it took a while to do it, and then when I cleaned it out, it was still damp of course, this residue at the bottom, and when it dried out it burst into flames again so I believe there was magnesium there, very bright brilliant light...

Eleanor: Or phosphorous.

Alan: And phosphorous, yeah. So they'll do this kind of thing if you're getting out to people and telling them which are obvious truths that they don't want to be known by the public.

Eleanor: Absolutely, and with me I have three recording adapters which are defunct, they were bought brand new within the last month, every one of them I tested when I got it home, and I immediately put it in my shoulder bag, and carried it there. They have never left my side and yet they have been remotely disabled. And so they do not like publicity.

Alan: Oh no, no. They don't mind if you're simply into the political game and blaming this politician or that politician, but when you're getting closer to the truth that there is a hidden hand behind all of this, then you start to come under fire for sure.

Eleanor: Amen. In fact, why don't you tell the listeners about what happened when you tried to get the first copies of your third book published, Alan, not long ago.

Alan: Yeah, what had happened was that I had many, many copies of the first two made up in different photocopy shops down Barry way and I never had any problem at all. And I had a couple of sets made up in one of the Staples, there's two staples up in Sudbury.

Eleanor: Now for listeners outside of Canada I don't know if Staples exist but Staples is a large office equipment, office supply and office services supplier here in Canada.

Alan: And so I had trouble getting one copy especially reproduced, they always fouled it up. So this time I thought I need all three done with this new one as well, so I took the first, second, and third master copies to Staples, I waited till most of the rush was over for the day, so I went in about five o'clock, at five in the afternoon, and the girl looked at them and said 'oh that'll be no problem, probably in half an hour, I'll

have ten sets of each made up.' So I went for a walk for half an hour and came back, and I saw pandemonium reigning all over this big part of the store. And there were three girls and they were working, one of them was the assistant manageress, who was going through my master copies, pulling out pages that she thought the typing was too close to an edge or something, and redoing them, but not putting them back in the file. And so I saw this mess all over the place, and I looked at the back bench, they have a workbench, which is almost 25, maybe 30 feet long, and it's wide, and they had all different pages of my stuff, copies they'd made across the entire bench, and there was parts of my master copies on the front bench where the customers came in. And some of the customers were reading them, and it was a sort of, it goes round the front desk, so where I was standing there was some parts of the copies there too. And I said, 'well what's going on here?' and after the manageress explained what she was doing, she says well there's some trouble with the machine. Now they had two big photocopy machines, multiple copiers, going there, and she said "I don't understand it, they've worked perfectly all month, and all week and all day, but each time with your copies on they keep jamming." And so they put it onto the other machine and it started to do the same. So I was there for four hours as they went through this, and they churned out so many pages and then put them on the backbench scattered around and then go back again and pull out the ones that were jammed and ripped and try to do them. And it was such a weird thing to watch happening, because three different women were working there independently on my stuff, not communicating with each other, and at one point when it was quiet, I said 'well, what's happening? I've been here for four hours, what's happening?' And the girl who was reading my stuff turned to me like a robot, and with a very pleasant face said 'well, nothing at the moment.' And I said, 'well shouldn't there be something happening?' I said, 'you're all standing reading my material, the machines are stopped.' She said, 'oh we're not allowed to read the customers' material.' I watched them doing this for the last hour or so.

So they seemed to be oblivious to what they were doing, their answers were out of context with the mess that was all around, and even the manager came across, he was a man, and he said 'oh it must be the humidity that's jamming it'. And I said, 'well how come five customers in between mine have used the same machines and they've worked perfectly fine?' And he looked stunned, and he had a strange look on his face, and he said, he just repeated what he'd said, 'well it must be the humidity.' But no, I'd watched these other customers get their stuff put through in between them trying to do mine, and there was no hitch at all with them.

Eleanor: Absolutely. Let me back you up Alan. Alan is not unique in this, I just spent three days in a copyshop here in Hamilton, trying to get an 8.5x11 version of the vigilante-stalking shoulder patch, which is on the cover page of shoestringradio.net. And it was a simple single transfer, iron-on transfer to a t-shirt, and it's taken three days. Every time I've gone in there the gal who runs the shop is on the telephone with technical support for her colourcopier. Because she says every time she puts my job on it the copier screws up. And she finally got me one, I brought it home, I followed the instructions exactly, and it shredded to pieces. So she made another copy on another brand of transfer, and the same thing

happened again. So after three days and about half a dozen visits and several hours on her part to do one single copy, I don't have a transfer. And this happens all the time. And just last night, Jackie couldn't print out a report that she wanted for her show. These perpetrators are somehow able to disable anything electronic at a distance, and do it surgically, and they can slip the failure off and on like a light switch, so if another customer comes in it'll work fine. And this is not fiction, this is not sensational, although Alan is an author selling books, that's not why we're here. We're passing on to you listeners the state of technology as it actually is, as opposed to what you've been told when you were in school and through the popular media.

Alan: Yeah, and I've found too, well, at the very end, after four hours, four hours and fifteen minutes, I said, 'well try and find what you've got left of my master copies, if any,' I said, 'throw them in a box and I'll just take them home.' And so they did that, I still had to look around the front desk and there were pages lying everywhere, and an occasional page here and an occasional page there, and do most of it myself, and then I said, 'I don't want everybody reading my material', I said, 'you've got hundreds and hundreds of pages all over the shop here.' And the girl said, 'oh, we won't read them,' she says, 'they have to be shredded.' So what was interesting when they were reading them, they weren't reading them all together, they were standing in different parts of the store with different pages reading them, silently. And I wondered what was reading them through their eyes, but that's the impression I got at the time.

Eleanor: That's more than an impression, Alan. Our group does have occasional instances where some sort of harassment is planned based on what could only have been seen through our eyes. Briefly, I ordered sixteen topographic maps of New England where I lived originally, and I got every single map ID number correct on the order. The order came in with three mistakes, three maps were picked incorrectly. However there was something special about the ones that were substituted. Every single one of those was a map that I had focused my eyes on and then said, no, I'm not going to order that one. And this is a type of stunt they pull, they actually want us to know that they have these capabilities, but they choose to do things in such a way that you can't prove it to anyone. So that if you tell anyone about it, you're considered mentally ill.

Alan: And of course, you've got information to impart, so any information you have is discredited as well if you tell them what's happening to you. That's the technique.

Eleanor: Absolutely. However, Alan, you know, we're in the 21st century, and more and more people are reporting being targeted, lots of them, one in a hundred for example is a fairly good estimate based on some surveys we did, and we think it's just time to get the information in front of the public anyway, regardless of whether they like it or not, whether they believe it or not, because it's true.

Alan: It's the truth but the thing is, you see, it is documentable. A lot of the people involved in this, because I find that the ones who control the system, and it's a system, that's the whole thing – I call it the system because it's their system in which we live. We're trained to go into the workforce in their system and basically work for them, through our taxes and so on. And they upgrade their system every so often, and of course right now we're in the middle of a very big upgrade into the next stage, which is going to be a vastly different world than the one we've known. But Bertrand Russell, he was a British Lord, he wrote one book, many books actually, but one book in particular on this very topic. And he had experimented back in the beginning of 1900s with chartered schools from the British royalty, they'd given him charters to experiment within these schools on children, on behaviour modifications. And in that time he was finding ways of giving pre-pubertal children, getting them interested in sex to see what effect it would have on them after puberty, to see if they could actually create a generation of sex-addicted teenagers. That was his mission.

Eleanor: Well he's succeeded, hasn't he? kids are so young these days...

Alan: His book was called "Education and the Good Life", it's worth getting a hold of for anyone wanting to know that, yeah, they have been involved in experiments on the mind. But later on he wrote a book called "The Impact of Science on Society", and it might be available in your library. An excellent read because in it he goes on, he says in his book that a technique will shortly be used on the general public of the world based on electronics, he said, where mind-control can actually be induced upon every individual. He said the easiest thing to induce is emotion, emotional changes, he said, but we can go much, much further, and he says, and the people concerned, the subjects, will have no idea that they have mind or thought-intrusion being electronically used on them. Now that's in his book, and he was a high spokesman for the group that run this world.

Eleanor: Oh I can back him up, because while it doesn't happen really often, we do go through instances, we meaning our group of vigilante-stalking and electronic harassment targets, we do go through instances where we do something out of character, and we can not tell that this thought and control pattern is being imposed on us, there is no sensation, but you certainly do know it once it's finished. And you do strange things, like I went to the office in the middle of the night once, and I was sure I had to get there right then to do something, and when I got there I realized that the stunt was over and I had no reason to be there. So I mean this, what Alan is talking about is going on, we can testify to that.

Alan: And there's even a better documented later book, put out by Zbigniew Brzezinski, and he I think was the secretary of state but he was also at the head of the department for war under Reagan, and different presidents, and at the present time he's an advisor to George Bush. He's been on television recently in fact in Canada, talking about the new world that is coming, along with Henry Kissinger. Now both of them, Brzezinski and Kissinger, are members of the Bilderberger group, that's a very high world decision-

making group that has annual meetings and very well guarded wherever they go, the Queen goes, the bankers of the world go, the banking families go, and certain selected politicians go – they always know who's going to be president, because the person will be asked to go before he runs for presidency, that's where they choose them.

Eleanor: And guess who went to a recent meeting, Arnold Schwarzenegger.

Alan: That's right. Not only did he do that, but Lord Rothschild in Britain had a helicopter fly him to Rothschild's castle when he was there.

Eleanor: And of course, listeners, we know from research done, that Arnold Schwarzenegger's past is such that he's kind of in favour of the same type of things as Adolf Hitler was.

Alan: Oh he's into eugenics, that's what bodybuilding is. It's changing you from what you are into something which they claim is more perfect, and that's basically where it's all going. Brzezinski wrote a book called "Between Two Ages", it's about this very time – he wrote it back in the 1970s. And there's a section in there called 'the Technotronic Era', now remember that he is still an advisor to the president, the present president, and in this book, "Between Two Ages", the technotronic era, he goes through this same scenario that Bertrand Russell had written many years before him. And the technotronic era, he said, through the various technological advances we have, which are unknown by the general public, he said we are now in a position to control the minds of every single individual on the planet, and he said without their knowledge or them even being aware of it. And he brought in some of the HAARP-technologies, such as the station in Alaska, the electro-magnetic pulsation that they use, plus the much smaller mobile versions which they do have. And he said that there were various means to improve the capability of HAARP-technology, to control the mind, and he said if the air were to be full of metallic type particles, that would basically make the atmosphere far more conductive, and we could spread the pulsations out in a far, far greater area. Now this spraying that's going on and has been for the last few years, all over the world except for China and Switzerland, which were the only two countries not to sign the Open Skies treaty, you'll find that they're spraying aluminum oxide, barium, and there's also traces of copper found now – so these are all metallic substances and it is definitely making the atmosphere more conducive to this pulsating HAARP-type technology. And which is being used consistently, you can pick up those stations on the shortwave-radio, they're going 24 hours a day now in different areas, and the sound is unmistakable, it's like nothing else that you'll hear on shortwave.

Eleanor: Is that the motorboat sound that we're hearing right now, Alan?

Alan: What you're hearing now, an even different frequency from the original one used at Riga, when the Russians, the Soviets were using it, this one now sounds more like a wow-wow-wow-wow sound, constant, and it's loud, very evenly spaced, and you'll find that just before 12160 in the morning, just before there on that band, and then in the afternoon and during the night you'll find it before 5000, you'll come across it. So it's going 24 hours a day now, and that's just the one in Alaska. And of course they have coupled this technology with Tesla technology, Nikola Tesla apparently was the guy who first came out with it. They've coupled it with the satellites, so they can boost this capability of theirs and target any area, or finely pinpoint any individual they want to on the planet.

Eleanor: Do you have any books that are authoritative and referenced that say that?

Alan: They had articles written about the HAARP-project in some of the Canadian newspapers quite a few years ago.

Eleanor: Of course, the problem with the literature is that it's so diluted, I mean, to find one reference to the effect on somebody's mind out of all the HAARP-literature is...

Alan: Well you'll find in Brzezinski's book, though.

Eleanor: Oh is that right?

Alan: Yeah, in "Between Two Ages."

Eleanor: "Between Two Ages", I see.

Alan: Yeah, because he goes into that in the chapter called 'the Technotronic Era.' He goes into this, he touches on it but he doesn't go into it in very fine detail, but he does touch on the basic techniques, the electronic techniques that they have already used.

Eleanor: And his highest rank in the US Federal cabinet was what?

Alan: I think he was secretary of state for a while, then he was in charge of the war department, I don't know what they call it there, and now he's still an advisor to George Bush. He's a member of the Council on Foreign Relations, which is the American version of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. That's the American branch, in fact. And of course that was set up back in the late 1800s by Cecil Rhodes, who created Rhodesia, and again Lord Rothschild, and they ended up acquiring all of the gold and diamond

mines across South Africa to build up their wealth, to do what they claimed, was to eventually control the world through finances; and to bring in a certain type of culture worldwide, based on the British system. So now they have, Canada has a group here, Lloyd Axworthy in fact is one of the highest-ranking members for the Canadian side, and they call it the Canadian Institute for International Affairs. All Commonwealth countries have it, they call it International Affairs, and they simply use Australian, Canadian and so on for the first word, you know.

Eleanor: Yes, Canada is kind of disappointing aren't they, Alan, they seem to be keeping very quiet on all of these important issues.

Alan: Oh tremendously, we're supposed to be happy and just drink our six-packs here and have a good time.

Eleanor: And watch hockey.

Alan: Yeah, watch hockey, listen to the ongoing crisis, financial and otherwise, and leave it to the experts, that's the whole, that's the bottom-line. Bertrand Russell, in "The Impact of Science on Society", and he wrote that back in the 1940s, he said the world will be trained to only take documentation or news from experts, until they're unable to think for themselves; and that's the stage that we've got to. And then again Brzezinski reiterates that in his book, "Between Two Ages", and he said shortly the time is coming when the general public will be unable to think for themselves, they will be downloaded by information on the previous night's news, and that will be their topic at work the following day.

Eleanor: Well, that's happening right now, for sure. Just try and tell them about this subject, their eyes glass over and they look out the window.

Alan: Yeah, they need a Peter Mansbridge type figure, or a Dan Rather, to tell them something, then they will believe it. But if anyone else tells them, they won't because they've been trained to listen and only believe these authoritative figures.

Eleanor: Well Canada did one tiny little thing that was really good, but they aborted it. And you put me onto this originally, for a couple of years, not recently but a couple of years ago, the Canadian government apparently was sending out letters to Canadian citizens who asked about the chemtrails. And they said in the letter that it wasn't being done by Canadian aircraft...

Alan: That's right.

Eleanor: Which is an admission that it's going on.

Alan: Yes.

Eleanor: Nowadays they won't talk about it, they just say we don't know what you're talking about.

Alan: Well a few years ago the aircraft were coming over, before the trails started over the whole of Canada, there were aircraft coming across from the States, and they were spraying low over the town of Espanola, which is near Manitoulin...

Eleanor: In Ontario, yes.

Alan: In Ontario, and they sprayed it heavily for months. The people there noticed, they were having a lot of miscarriages, even the animals and the deer and so on were having miscarriages, and it got so bad that the people, the residents, drew up a committee, and they did take it all the way to the Supreme Court, and they did get an admission that US aircraft had been testing something out on them. And so that's where it ended, with an admission that this happened, from the Supreme Court of Canada.

Eleanor: Yes and believe it or not I heard on one late night show a tape that a caller made from an air-traffic controller, in I think it was Victoria, British Columbia, where the controller actually stated on the telephone that these were combined military exercises. So it has leaked out but now it's considered so secret that they won't even admit that they ever talked about it.

Alan: Well, they can't, you see. Generally what they'll do is tell people, declassify it about 50 years after the event because most of the people concerned by then have died.

Eleanor: Right.

Alan: Generally from the spraying. But Calgary in 1948 was sprayed heavily for a full week by flying fortresses, by the permission of the Canadian government in collusion with the US government.

Eleanor: Aren't they generous.

Alan: ...and that is documented and Don Scott from Sudbury has that information, and he has put that in a book form, and he documents who gave permission and it was all signed by the prime minister and so on, and so the whole city was used for it – and then, of course, the health authorities followed each

individual, unknowingly to the individual, throughout their life, to see what effects it had on them and if they came down with cancers and so on.

Eleanor: Indeed. So you can see, listeners, you can begin to get the picture that our group, we're not just a few cranks talking about the feuds of neighbours. This is a worldwide centuries-old political agenda, that technology is now enabling to come to fruition. And people like Alan are doing heroic work, unscrambling all the subterfuge and cover-ups that have gone on. Ok, well Alan, I'm going to thank you for coming on and sharing just a small preview of your work, which extends back for years, and I hope that we can have you on as developments begin to become better known, and to give us some colour-commentary on them.

Alan: Sure, that'd be a pleasure.

Eleanor: Well thank you very much Alan, and we certainly wish you all the best in your endeavours, and we hope that for years to come you'll be keeping us posted on the inside story.

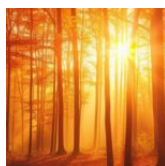
Alan: I certainly will.

Eleanor: Now for more information, listeners, on vigilante gang-stalking and electronic harassment please see the links on this show's website, which is: shoestringradio.net.

Well folks, that's it for today. I invite you to join us again next time, as we travel the road to freedom. And remember, freedom isn't free.

October 20, 2025 at 8:22 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#104](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Hi, this is Alan Watt. It's November 17th, 2006, and this upcoming show was just broadcast. And it was kind of different, a little bizarre, but it's very good as well to show many of the listeners what I've been talking about all this time. You cannot have the blind leading the blind. And, for a hundred-odd years or more, the big establishment that runs the system, decided to give us the New Age Movement. And they said they would mix it. Blavatsky said this, and so did Albert Pike, that the Church would be used in the West and the schools, universities, to bring in the New World Order. And here's a good example coming up, of the intermingling of the New Age, with its spiritualism, its sort of dreamland type phenomena, Bigfoot, everything, Planet X, all wrapped into the same mish-mash, and to create a form of confusion, where the host himself, the only way out is something outside of human involvement. They're looking for a savior, a

savior complex, even if it's a Planet X. And this has all been manufactured by the big scientific establishments that deal with the mind. So, upcoming, you'll hear just about everything that's been put out there in the New Age, all wrapped up into this strange, semi-Christian, fatalist almost religion, mixed with DNA, space aliens, and on and on we go. A beautiful example. And that's what we're up against today. It isn't that they're bad people, it's just that they've fallen for the whole spiel, the whole propaganda spiel of the fantastic. They've fallen for it all, and because of that they can't see clearly, and they certainly cannot think clearly. But again, all of this was forecast back in the 1800s by people like Albert Pike, and they have done it. They've been successful. People have been indoctrinated into all of this, thinking that they'd picked the books themselves, and the books all appeared on the shelves with all this amazing information and fantastic stuff, but in reality, and they never question why they all appear on the shelf at the same time, who authorized them, who promoted them, who funded them. The culture is given to the people, and so the people perish. All the best. Listen.

John: Welcome: This is the D'Anne Burley Show, and I'm John, your host on truthradio.com. D'Anne also has the international Ridell international radio system, and then she's also on RBN live, Saturdays from 10pm to midnight, Central Time. She's on Truth Radio here, from 6 to 7pm Central Time, Monday through Friday. Today, hopefully, we're going to be talking about British law and US law and its association. The speaker is Mark Adams I believe, and hopefully Mark is with us. Are you here, Mark?

Alan Watt: This is Alan Watt. I don't know who Mark Adams is.

John: Oh, I'm sorry. I've got the wrong name here. Okay, Alan Watt. I'm sorry, yes it is, Alan Watt. It's my fault. This is my notes as I'm scribbling and not reading my own writing.

Alan: Okay.

John: Very good. I'm sorry about that Alan. So, anyhow, I'm going to let Alan speak here, and if I can interject something, I'll probably be learning as much as you will be. So, enjoy.

Alan: Well, basically, there's no real mystery about it, apart from the fact that even Franklin mentioned that the US system would be based on the British style of law. In fact, he praised the legal system, coming from Britain. But you'll find that the British Empire kept going after the American Revolution. And of course, they kept trying to get the US back in, and it wasn't really until the late 1800s that Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild, under the auspices of the British Crown, in other words, they were given a warrant to do this, a charter, set up the Rhodes Trust, to train people for a globalistic system based on the British system, and headquartered from Britain, with a branch, another secondary branch in the United States called the Council on Foreign Relations. That's what it turned into. And so they, the Rhodes Commission

joined with the Milner, Lord Milner's Commission in the Round Table Society, to form a system, through banking, the legal system, and culture creation to basically get the US and Britain to give a culture to the world for a globalist system. And out of that came the League of Nations, to bring in a World Government. And then, of course, it transformed into the United Nations. We're on a fast track now to finish off the last outposts that haven't come under the Central Banking System and the same kind of legal system, which must go hand and hand in a global society. And that's the war in the Middle East, of course. Once that's over, they'll have their perfect little New World Order, and that's what it's all about.

It's well documented in so many books in history, and it used to be taught in the schools in Britain, all of the stuff that I'm talking about. So, I'm surprised that people don't realize while they've been entertained for the last fifty, sixty years, their system has been transformed so much that their great grandparents would never, ever recognize it today.

John: I've been aware of like the CED reports, or the Committee for Economic Development, which is the CFR's published documentation. In my avenue of farming, they've actually coerced the changing of people being on the farm to bringing them to the villages and shutting down the farms. And there's been no laws behind it. It's just that it's their whim of what they want to do and they create it.

Alan: It's not just a whim; it's an actual system. See, this is the thing, this is a system which is run alongside your legal system, sometimes intertwining with it. But it's like a supergovernment scattered all throughout society, through organizations, NGOs, and that is exactly what the Cecil Rhodes foundation said they would do. And even all the other foundations that sprung up, all coming from the same center, basically, that they would fund NGOs, and heavily fund them too.

John: Would you explain NGOs for the public?

Alan: It's a nongovernmental organization. The Soviet system was based on nongovernmental organizations. The only difference being that the Soviet government appointed the head of the groups, who pretended then to speak on behalf of the public, and demand from the government certain laws, certain changes, etc. Well, that's what we're run on today. We have powerful NGO groups in the US, Canada, and all the Commonwealth countries of Britain, funded by about a dozen major foundations, with massive offices too, pretending they're grass-roots organizations speaking for the public. But they're really being directed by the big foundation heads.

John: We just went into a meeting where they're trying to put in a power system in our area of high power lines, which is detrimental to our ecology and also our own health. And when it gets said and done, we handed them information of free energy, and how this was all going to impact us and everything, and

basically, they're throwing up a couple walls of this generalization of the seven rule, and this definition of it, and that kind of thing. And they're saying that they're all against it. And when it got said and done, we handed five senators the information showing how it was all coerced and a big lie, and then they had a secondary meeting come up behind it, and then at the secondary meeting, we restated our issue and basically showed how it was fraudulent and everything else, what they were doing, and after we got it all said and done and talking, one of the people in the background, from Cornell University yells right out from the speaker's board, "Well, we're on your side." And it was a complete lie. But they threw that interjection of mind control in there, to say that they were on our side, and trying to twist this around when it was a complete hoax.

Alan: That's their policy. One of the major figures, going back even to the thirties and forties in Britain, that trained Rhodes Scholarships, was Arnold Toynbee. He trained the Rhodes Scholars from the US to go back to the US and go into government, and the federal bureaucracies. And Toynbee stated at the 1930 meeting, at the Globalist Meeting, it was an international, basically Communist meeting, held in Denmark at the time. He stated, we always deny with our lips that which we do with our hands. That's standard policy. So, you're right. That's the technique that they use. They simply deny it, you know, or pretend that they're on your side.

John: Well, we had another gentleman that came from, he was part of the energy commission from Berkeley College in California, and he'd been a comptroller on the board for controlling energy out there. And he gave this huge speech at one of the colleges of how, you know, why they had the blackouts out there. And when it got said and done, he eliminated the saying anything about ENRON. And when I questioned it, and said, you had tapes that actually stated they were coercing the pricing and it had nothing to do with the physical attributes that he was stating, he comes right out and he says, oh, I'm glad you asked that question, I've got a whole series to tell on that. And bottom line, he wasn't glad I asked that question, but that was his out. And people have a wall in their mind. It's like he threw that out that he was glad I asked the question, and it like distracted the sheeple of our country today to accept his excuse.

Alan: That's right. But the fact is, you see, what's happening now in the US and Canada has already happened. It's happened in Europe. They have standardized, authorized, scheduled brownouts now. And under the United Nations policy for energy usage for the 21st century, we've all to eventually cut down all of our consumption, of all types of energy, and eventually live in the habitat areas for Agenda 21. The UN Agenda 21. So, what's happening here, they must lie to you as they do it. And they will do it. They'll lie to the very end, until it's implemented, and then it's the new normal. We'll all accept it.

John: In Europe, they're saying that they're building lots of digesters for energy systems, and it's one of the poorest designed systems for any recoup of energy. It does have an environmental positive aspect

to it, so it's like, oh, it's environmentally sound. But it's such a huge expense. It's hard to run. If it dumps itself it stinks, and creates a huge hazard. But they've built a lot of these in Europe, and it's like because there is free energies, it's like they're hiding the avenue of a different way of doing things.

Alan: Well, here's the problem here, and it's like most radio across the US. People are reacting to the effects of what they see. They don't know the causes, what's really behind all of this. And you have to go much deeper to make sense of it. And we know that for instance they're putting up the big windmills in islands off of Scotland right now, in fact, to power parts of Britain. But when you see what they're able to power, what they're projecting in the future, it's for a much-reduced population. And then you go into the UN's policy of population control, and they want a vast reduction in the population of this world over the span of the next forty years or so.

John: It's not even that, I don't believe.

Alan: I think it's even shorter. Well, actually they're killing them off now; people are dying.

John: In fact I would say it was like the next, not even four years, it's less than that.

Alan: The fact is, they are preparing for a future which they have planned and discussed and had many meetings about and the public, like children, of course, must never be told the bad news. That's as simple as it is. They're actually preparing for a much-smaller population.

John: In the Georgia Guide Stones, if you pull up their website, basically guide as you would be guided through a desert or something. The Georgia Guide Stones, they have ten laws listed in seven different languages, and they replicated the Stonehenge by having these ten massive big granite rocks with these laws dictated on there. And one is, you know, fair and just laws and a new language. And that's something I ask everybody. I say, do you know the new language? And if they don't know it I say one of the laws also is a 500 million population for smart growth, or sustainability, which is not true either. And you know, as you put up the population of the world today, and figure out like a square yard. You could put almost the entire population right into Texas. And so, it's not as overpopulated as they try to perpetrate it. There's easier solutions of free energy. There's easier solutions of creating clean water and those kinds of things. But they're not letting them happen. And, at the same time, on a 500 million population, from what the population is today, that means 11 out of 12 of us have got to die.

Alan: That's right. And it doesn't just stop there. That's a transitory phase, because now that they're into the genetic sciences, they've already published many, many books in the higher scientific circles, and admitted they can create new types of humans, purpose-made humans for special jobs. That's where

ultimately they want to go, even then. And the problem that we really have is, all this time, we've been brainwashed into thinking we're free. That's our problem. The fact is, we never were. And it isn't until you go into the older history books of European countries, especially Britain, and see how they wrote about the ordinary public around the 1700s, and it really strikes you, these people never ever gave up control over the populace. They never did. They gave us a sham democracy, and it's better having that, because they knew that the people would revolt every five years or so. So, if they gave you a vote every few years, it would postpone any revolution. But Britain for instance has what they call the Establishment. The Establishment, everyone in Britain talks about it. And it's the Establishment that's always been in control. You don't vote them in, they are there. They are there all the time. And they control the entire structural system. And it's all done by Freemasonry from the top down.

John: Gees, I talked about people, you know, things going on in our country, as such, and I referred to them as globalist. As people look at me, like, who the hell are you talking about? Excuse my language. Who are you talking about. And you know, it just hits a key, you know, they've labeled it at least of an establishment group. And as they have the huge computer system, they call it the Beast. It's located in every major controlling country in the world, and they're all labeled together. So, there is no war against the Chinese, against the Russians, against the US. It's all orchestrated and calibrated and designed for destruction of man and populations and control.

Alan: We are living a business plan. That's what it is. It's a long-range business plan, and even our lifetimes have been spent going through part of it, because it was decided long before we were born. Every single part of it. Including the implementation stages of it. And when you go into, for instance, the Communist system....

John: We have a break coming up right here. It will be about a minute and a half or so. This is Truth Radio, with Alan Watt. We're talking about the British law and the US law and the British involvement and control. We'll be back in just a minute. Truthradio.com. The D'Anne Burley Show.

(Commercial Break)

John: Again, we have Alan Watt with us, and he's very informative. I'm very impressed. I'll let you have the mike there, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, people should look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's my website. Where I go into so much of the history that brings us to where we are now and where we're going with the major players and even some of the books they've written themselves. Not about them, but by them. These are the only books you can really trust. And the books by Kissinger and different people. That's where you get the

information as to where we're all going and why we're going there. And you find out that, really, democracy doesn't exist. Never did. It was a sham for the public. And the same system, the establishment that ran Britain, and runs Britain today, and most of the world, actually, also runs the United States. And it's done through the Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, run by Britain.

John: I agree with you in a lot of ways, but the only way I really don't agree with you is on a quick example, is the idea of spiritualism, controls, in a lot of ways, that they can't control us. And there's writings to where George Washington was in a battle, and the opposition wrote a report of the British and the Indians, not to shoot at the white leader on the big white horse, because they wouldn't be able to hit him, because the spirit was with him. And at the end of that battle, he had sixty bullet holes through his vest and clothing, and yet, he was untouched.

Alan: Yeah. I know. You know what, we have the same stories in Britain about generals there that went off to Africa. These are foundation myths, they call them, which they give to the people for a cultural belief for a foundation. It's a standard technique that's been used for thousands of years. And I know it's hard for people, because the myths are so, we want to hang on to them. Especially when you're losing everything else. In reality, too, Washington was trained by the British military, remember. He was a colonial officer before the Revolution, and a Freemason of the English Lodge.

John: Yes, but I still feel there was some justice in some of their logic of how they set things up. I mean, it replicated the Bible's Ten Commandments. You have, in myself, I have personal achievement in spiritualism. I was hit with a ten-ton bulldozer that fell ten feet and hit me from my neck to my ankles with the roll cage. It literally fit between my head and my toes, and it's only about eight inches wider than my torso. And I took the shot, and I survived, and it popped like a grape. And I was able to speak from out of my body. And there's over 300,000 children were able to bend and levitate metal with one hour of instruction. It proves spiritualism. There's definition in prayer and healing. And so, in the interim of that, I'm not trying to, your point is well taken. And you've got to look at that. And I'll be honest with you, at heart, I will still believe that George Washington was fighting for the right in crossing the Delaware, at 20 below zero or ten below zero or whatever and taking on the troops, there had to be a lot of good spirit in that, is my feeling, to turn things around to some extent. And so many, the history of the Revolution, the gentlemen that gave of themselves, lost everything. A lot of them. They lost family, they lost their riches, they lost their health. And, to me, that's an avenue of the Lord giving you an avenue of how much will you give to produce truth and righteousness. And will you give of yourself? And I do feel there was a righteous cause there. It's funny how....

Alan: Well, the thing is though, regardless of the beginnings of it, where has it gone since then?

John: Oh, I agree, there's terrific manipulation. And it's like a huge chess game going on of control, and discontrol and also within itself, it's like you commented about the American CFR is the American branch of the control factor. And I'm sure the American branch has a few disgruntled problems with the British branch which has some problems.

Alan: No. They have no problems whatsoever. In the 1920s, they sent over Rudyard Kipling to read his poem, you know, that was the White Man's Burden. He read it on the Senate floor to the US Senate. And that was an official Masonic ceremony. And he said, we pass the torch on to you; because it was decided that the US, with the wealth that it could generate, and the manpower, would have to be the military for the next century. They knew that then. This was all written about at the time.

John: Again, I agree with that. And I hope that we have avenues of, and I kind of feel that you must think that, or you wouldn't be speaking with us tonight.

Alan: I think it's up to the people, but the people don't know what they want. You see, what they want is what they already have. And it doesn't occur to them that the culture and everything in it that they already have was designed for them, not by them, but by others above them. And that's the problem today.

John: Well, it's a problem to one extent, but also, it was a growth factor to another extent, so now you've got to put a point of measure in affix. And I want to refer to Jesus when he was here, and his accomplishments of creating the teachings of God, and the teachings of good health, and merit of morality. Those are things we should strive for and try to teach and try to build to. And as you refer to, such as the aborigines, there's a group, there's a book called, The Mutant Down Under. And the woman took a walk with this group of aborigines. Not all of them, but this group. They stopped having children twenty-five years ago, because they know it's the end times. And there's lots of history referring to this Planet X that's coming by. It's a 3600-year cycle. There's Biblical information. There's a cave in Africa....

Alan: I don't go in for that stuff, to be honest. Because these guys have been at this for thousands of years with their comets and their sightings and bad news, and it's always been to control the minds of the public, who go along with it all. Each time they want a war in the Middle East, you notice they kept pulling out the Planet X stuff and diverting the public from reality, you know.

John: You have the Pyramid Giza was built with the stars in mind, and also there was like 800 pyramids that actually replicated the stars in a pattern on the earth. And most people don't know about that. And also, like the Pyramid Giza has the king's chambers, which there's a portal, which the star Sirius, which is

a twin star, is in that portal at this time. And it also indicates that the end times is the staircase of the Pyramid Giza, is one foot is a year in replication from the time to the end times.

Alan: No. I'm sorry, I have to disagree with that. I've looked into all that stuff, the foundations of the British Israel movement. That's when they came up with all this measurement stuff to do with the pyramids and when you go into the guys who actually were there, even the archeologists were complaining about some of the fanatics that were going around scratching some of the walls and so on to make marks, to make it fit their theories.

John: So you think that Jesus's face on the timeline of the pyramid staircase is a hoax then?

Alan: I do, yeah. People fall for the fantastic, because they want to.

John: I agree with that to some extent, but there's also things that happen is, if you have a relation, a family member dying or so, there's almost every person going will sense the spirit of that person....

Alan: But that's nothing to do with the Pyramids or Planet X. You see, you're tying it all together, and it's unrelated.

John: To some extent, it is unrelated, but to some extent, it is all tied together. As you compare....

Alan: You see fatalism is the key for religion to make people go along with every move that's made. If you tell people it's written that way, they'll think, well there's nothing we can do about it.

John: Well, there's discontent within the Bible itself. There's an eye for an eye, or forgive and look the other way. And you've got to build your own discernment and your own, it's your own growth factor, to measure a point of what you're spiritually....

Alan: But there's nothing to measure. I mean, if you go to the New Testament, you're following someone who stood up against the bankers, who stood up against the system of the priests that ran their country and kept them under a massive legal system and who was killed for doing it. The Christians are the most easygoing people today. They go along with everything.

John: You're taking an interesting point, and I have to agree with a lot of it. And I, being that I've experienced being out of my body, and speaking from out of my body, I know there's a difference. And that it is a definition of growth factor. As the aborigines were able to speak with the upper spirits, and

able to speak with the animals, and to self heal, there's definition of power and morality. You're able to look at the sun in the morning and evening without it having it hurt your eyes, where a person who has not morality can't. It's a point of measure. And there are some definitions that are out there. We have some writings. We have people that have come to greatness, because of self-giving, and you know, just in the writings and stuff. If their control factor, as you say, is very strong, and is very clever, and is a huge chess game....

Alan: They understand us. They understand how we think. They understand how the mind wants to believe that everything is going to work out fine in the end. And so they're always giving us new endings, continuously. And we fall for it every time. And because of that, we sit back and do nothing, and allow the most evil things to be done to everyone else, as long as I'm okay.

John: Well, they have, this is a characteristic of talking to where they're controlling us, and I'm seeing lots of things like today, in the paper, our local chairman of the board and head of the economic development zone, he's wanting more, more basically police state and control, by permitting of buildings and that kind of thing. And people aren't adhering to it. But it's a situation to where they're orchestrating the monies to be gone, where you don't have money anymore. They're overtaxing and those kind of things. It's also when people are doing what they have. They may not have the proper materials, but at least they have something to put on their roof to stop the problem, and it may be a temporary fix, it may be a poor fix, but at least it's a fix. But because they're saying you didn't meet the criteria, now it's become a point of well, you're going to lose your house because you don't look so good anymore. And if you don't force this, and pay the bill of the permitting, and follow the specs that we demand, and again, this guy is uneducated. He thinks he's educated. He's again, as the lawyers, you want to say the Masons or the Illuminati, there's lots of people in control, and a lot of them stand back, so you don't know who they are, but they do have figureheads that are standing there, the judges or whoever else, and, it's like you say, they try not to have the Revolutions and as push comes to shove, like right now, we have in history, once you reach the 50% taxation rate, usually there was a revolution or a change in government or whatever. Right now, we're at like 87 or 89%. And they're continuing to be able to do what they're doing through orchestration of our food, for mind control, they're controlling and giving to a certain extent. They're lying like crazy to say, oh, you've got this one really, you don't have this, and you think you're the only one that's really losing, when there's millions of people really losing, and you know, yeah, it's a terrific chess game. But, as we're out on these airwaves, hopefully, we're waking people up, and getting people under motion, and getting on our thoughts, and not accepting that judge's verdict, or, if he gives a bad verdict to challenge it and maybe question it and stand behind that person that's being orchestrated against, and to not always believe the stories, and say, oh, he wasn't, he didn't pay his taxes, so we're shutting down on him. They want to hear the rest of the story, and they don't just believe the government's version. And, so you have those kind of challenges, I want to say, and as you have those challenges of playing the chess game, we are becoming stronger in ourselves, as far as mental abilities to think and to act, and to hopefully check that system.

Alan: I'd have to say, it's bigger than that. Because the enforcers that they use against the people are bred by the people. It's your own sons and daughters that will come out and bash you over the head with the big truncheon or the stun gun. And they themselves are so scientifically brainwashed now from kindergarten onwards, right up to the present age, that they'll do whatever they're told against their older people. This is a science we're talking about. And the public don't understand the science.

John: Again, I'd have to agree with you on that, there's a lot of truth in that statement.

Alan: Well, the elite don't send their own sons and daughters to come down and make you do things. It's your local police. It's the local different organizations, the paramilitary army that they have now under many names, even the Ministry of Natural Resources have firearms and machine guns. It's pathetic. We're living in an armed camp. But it's their own sons and daughters from the bottom classes that are holding the guns at us.

John: Right. It's the people that touch us every day that are holding us at bay, and are going to be killing us. That's true.

Alan: That's right. And they've been taught that anyone who's older is useless; they have no value. That's a cultural fact that's now accepted by most people.

John: Well, I disagree with that totally. Just in the idea of the one quick example I can think of is they killed the elephant population off to reduce its volume for control. They took the older elephants, and the young elephants immediately became rogue. And to correct the problem, they had to capture older elephants from other areas and bring them into the area, and the older elephants again were able to take control of the culture of the elephants, and settle down the rogue young elephants and bring...

Alan: You see, we're not elephants though. This is the problem.

John: No, I understand that.

Alan: We're not elephants. And the fact is, in the 1960s, the saying came out through the Communist factions, "Don't trust anybody over 30." And that's been pushed in the schools continuously ever since. You won't see older actors in movies. It's all young people.

John: We have a break coming again here. We'll be another couple minutes. This is Truthradio.com. I'm John, your host. And Alan Watt is our speaker. Very interesting topic here. The D'Anne Burley Show on

Truthradio.com. We'll be right back.

(Commercial Break)

John: And welcome back. And this is the D'Anne Burley show on Truthradio.com. This is John your host. Our speaker today is Alan Watt. And I've been very appreciative of this conversation. Again, we're talking about the control of the globalists, and where it's at, in that it's much more as a system that's been for a long time and going to continue, and personally, myself, I think there's a terrific spiritual fight, and it's a point of spiritual growth, and I guess the only point that we might disagree on, is the fact that I still believe my elephant story, and as you relate to the idea of them not using old people in movies and old people in government, the old people have a controlling factor and an anchor for our society. And as a spiritual people in the sharmas of the old times, and the aborigines talked to the spirit of the older people that are calmer, at twenty eight years old you have a physical addition to your brain, which allows you to become spiritual. But you have to practice it. And hopefully, those things are what are going to make the difference of our future, and but, it's a terrific chess game. It's a chess game of life. It's a chess game of building love and peace and prosperity of the earth. I don't have much else to say to you, Alan. You're very much on the mark.

Alan: Well, you see, the thing is, you're up against such an amazing, studied, intense science, where even the whole New Age philosophy was given out to the public by the same crowd, a hundred-odd years ago, in preparation for today, to create this movement. And even now, I mean, there was Gorbachev. He was given the Presidio for his particular Green type Party thing. He actually has the Knights of Lazarus flag outside there, high Mason. He was knighted over in London. And that's the Green Flag that you see, the Green Cross. Well, he was given that when he was still the Soviet leader of the Soviet system, in Russia. That shows you there was no Cold War either, it was all a farce. And his job, he wrote a book called, Towards a New Civilization. Towards a New Beginning was the subtitle. And he said, I am an atheist, he said. And later on in the book, he says, We are creating the religion of the future for the people, which will be based on a form of Earth Worship. Now, that's your greening of the planet. That's your habitat areas. That's your reduced population to save Mother Earth. It's all been done by the same crew.

John: Yeah, it's just like if you point out that there's like six free energies, such as there's magnetic engines that will just run on a car battery. You have the hydrogen fuel cells, 1600 miles per gallon on a car battery, you have....

Alan: They've had all of this for the last hundred years, but they'll never ever allow it to be given to the public, because, you don't get it, you see, we're not free; we're not supposed to be free under their system as far as they're concerned. They would never allow it. Never allow it. In fact, they're taking your right to even grow food from you as an individual. That's coming too.

John: Well, they outlawed water. If you're taking your own rainwater off your roof in Bolivia, and the people came up to arms, and came, you know, to stop it. And it's not that they're not still trying to control the cost of water and every drop of water you get, they're going to make you pay for it. And I went to a meeting here, last Monday in fact, on that same topic, and the woman was a terrific globalist, and she sounded great. And I blew her right out of the water. And everybody who was in that meeting, it was probably 350 people, really shunned me, because it was like I was creating a, and I quoted laws of chemtrails. I quoted where Indonesia hired Russia to create a monsoon to stop the drought. And pointed out where China created water from dehumidifiers, in Indonesia where the tsunami was, and so there's easier ways of making clean water and supplying water, and it's not really a terrifically big problem.

Alan: You're trying to fight it with logic. You see, this is not a logical battle. This is a battle for them to have total domination over all resources that you need to live. That's what it is.

John: Right, but if we can do it ourselves, and don't need their abilities and start. And again, I fully believe in this Planet X coming by. There's some things I could tell you and show you.

Alan: I don't need it. It's all nonsense. It's a Masonic joke, actually, Planet X. X is a symbol of the illumined man, it's also the Dix, it's the Number Ten in Roman Numerology. It's the male/female combined. It's a big Masonic Joke. And it's worked wonders, because when they were going into Iraq, I had people phoning me, and all they were talking about was Planet X, nothing about Iraq. It was a beautiful diversion.

John: As you say, they're making DNA conversions and what not and people for control. The reason we're in Iraq is like for the, I'm trying to think of the God they've got.

Alan: The Fish.

John: I can't think of his name at the moment.

Alan: The Doannes. It's the same one. It came actually from India, initially, and then they had it in Egypt as well. The same one, the Fish God.

John: In his tomb, he was one-third human and two-thirds angel, so they're heading for his DNA is what they're headed for, for building these articulate, you know, DNA projects. And it's like today in the United States, we just voted on supposedly using the stem cell, and they've been using it for years, and creating all sorts of things. And we just had a report come in that they're creating a Bigfoot that is going to be quite vile. So, if you go out in the woods or whatever, he'll be out there and he'll probably take you. And Bigfoot really does exist. It's like giants, you know. They've got two giants on display down in Chile that are

like 16, 18 foot tall, and have robes of gold down to their feet. And you know, they're mummified. They're real. There's not maybe.

Alan: But why, why are you looking at this right now? I mean, they've been putting wild cougar back into the wilds for the last few years, and wolves, and things that we used to fight in the past. We don't have to look towards further terrors coming out of CIA propaganda sources to terrify us even further. We've watched the rewilding of the Americas for years now. We've got people in British Columbia getting carried off by Mountain Lions.

John: Yeah, but we're having some people that are on these shortwave systems that are starting to rebel and they're starting to take action, you know, and maybe it's not up front or whatever, but there are people taking action, and supposedly it's real devastating. They put this wall in our mind that, oh, if you shoot a wolf it's really bad and it's worse than killing somebody. Well, where do you draw the lines on that? You've got to start taking your own actions.

Alan: Well, as I say, they now have the wild cougar going into the towns in some parts of BC. They've already killed, mainly women in the last few years. And a bicyclist was dragged off his bike and was getting carried off before someone stopped and managed to get him loose.

John: In Washington, DC?

Alan: No, this is British Columbia.

John: Oh, British Columbia, yes. Well in California, also.

Alan: So, this is happening. And, of course, more and more bear attacks, because that's the other part of it. But the thing is, it's to get us all into these little compact areas, where we're all nice and safe, you see, and well controlled, and we can't move without permission. And this is all coming from the United Nations. All of it. All your building codes, all your building codes worldwide today, and have been for the last fifteen years from Carpentry to Electricity to Plumbing to Septic Tanks to everything, including the runoff off your roof, comes from the United Nations. We're already global.

John: What's your explanation of the road system they're putting from Mexico to Canada, and they're putting it up.

Alan: That's old stuff. I was talking about that years ago.

John: Well, I know they were, and they've been, I know it's a thirty-year plan that they're into right now.

Alan: Well, highway 69 that comes up through Ontario just happens will be joined with one in the States. It's just over the border there, the last few miles that will complete it. And that's also called 69. What a coincidence, and that's been there for a hundred years.

John: But the new project now is being built away from the public population zones and along the coast. And again, as the temperatures, we're seeing the melting of the caps of the earth and what not, and it's exceeded miles and miles. I mean it's not just a little change, it's a huge change. So, there is definition to a global changing, not really so much from the pollution but from natural aspects.

Alan: It's from the spraying. I mean, Teller who did the hydrogen bomb talked about doing this back in the 1950s. He said, if we spray the skies enough with aluminum oxide, barium and other metallic particles, we can trap the heat, and alter the weather. And this was widely published at the time, in all scientific papers and books. They've been doing it for the last few years. They're causing the warming. They're using the HAARP technology, which they've got 54 across the planet. And they're causing the storms. The US Air Force said in the newspaper, about, what, three years ago, we shall shortly own the weather. They do own it. And now the whole thing is to terrify the public, make the public think their polluting is causing the problem so that we'll all change our ways and do what we're told and move into the habitat. This is standard procedure. This is herd management, actually.

John: If we point out the chemtrails, and you can actually see the clouds and see them actually applying the chemtrail situations, people are becoming aware of it, so they're becoming a little more open-minded that they're becoming controlled, and not to be controlled as well. And I guess that's what my task has been.

Alan: The same media, I mean, two nights ago on the CBC Canada here, they had this fake debate. And they actually gave it a title which was meant to swing you immediately, just from the title of the show. Now, this is your national television station for Canada, government-run. And it was called, the Global Warming Deniers, you see. Now, that already swung. So you had a debate between two sides, the pros and the guys against the global warming theory, but none of them, including the media, mentioned the fact of the spraying.

John: Well, they load the television broadcasts without people like yourself or myself that would actually bring out, you know. We had like US Title 50, section 1520, legalizes chemtrails. Well, then how come we don't know about it, or we're not informed about it. And that was something I brought out in that meeting

the other day. And as I was able to throw those numbers out, some people can pull them up and will verify that, yeah, there's a law on it, and why aren't we informed about that.

Alan: Well, it's also signed into treaty. The US signed a treaty. So did Canada. So did every country, except China and Switzerland. And that was a treaty signed about five or six years ago to do with this airspace thing, to do with airspace over your countries. They didn't explain exactly what it meant, but that's what it was. Foreign pilots can now fly your military aircraft across your skies. And that's what it was. The Open Sky Treaty it was called. Only two countries, China and Switzerland did not sign it.

John: They actually shot down a ballistic missile over St. Louis here about two years ago, I believe. And it was shot off, I believe by the North Koreans. But I'm not positive of that. It may have been someone else. But anyhow. It's, if you go to [peaceforspace](http://peaceforspace.org) or [spaceforpeace](http://spaceforpeace.org) dot org, I believe, they have the information on it. But we actually had a multi-ballistic head, above St. Louis, that could have really impacted us. And they did take it out, but it's like, why did they let it get so close.

Alan: I don't even know if it happened, though. It would depend who benefits from the propaganda, because I know they've put so many front people in there pretending that they're speaking for you, to get this global space treaty signed, and then it gets put into the hands of the United Nations, strangely enough.

John: I guess my question, I'm a firm believer that there is UFOs already, that they're actually here on this planet.

Alan: Oh, they're here, because they make them down in Area 51. The BBC did a documentary back in 1970 on them, and they showed you them coming out of the underground hangers there. See, technology is so far ahead of what the public is ever, ever told, from professorship down to the lowest level.

John: But don't you think that if they were to pull the DNA to recreate them or whatever, don't you believe that in space they actually exist, and they wouldn't allow us up there if we were too ballistic anyhow. But anyhow, this is the D'Anne Burley Show. We're all done for the night. I appreciate you being here, Alan. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Very interesting. I appreciate it. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

"FROM THE GRASSY KNOLL" RADIO WITH VYZYGOTH

VYZYGOTH – Welcome to another segment of the "Grassy Knoll" on this July 12 – I can read well, 2006 – and we have with us today Alan Watt and we have the bunch of questions that I have seen already lining up for him and that's fine; and he's just hoping that it's something different from what people asked him yesterday or the last time when he was on. And Alan, thanks very much for coming on; and let me ask you something. Have you got any kind of obvious reaction from posting that audio of Kennedy's speech?

ALAN – I've had different people who had been affected by it [interruption] even some people connected with governments, because what he said then is so relevant today.

VYZYGOTH – Now that's still up there, is it not?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so, folks can go hit that if they want to; I will tell you, I excerpted 9 minutes, I credited your web site; I built a show around that portion where he says, and I've got it right here – I'm not going to read the whole thing, but is there one section. And the thing is that this ...what is nice, the Times transcribed Presidential speeches. And so when I heard it on your web site, I went out into the New York archives and sure enough, there it was. And of course, he talks about...where is it?

"For we are opposed around the world by a monolithic and ruthless conspiracy."

Now, that says a mouthful, doesn't it?

ALAN – That isn't Joe Blow talking; that was supposed to be the guy who was in the know at the top; so he certainly understood what was happening.

VYZYGOTH – And if folks haven't heard this – please check it out right after the show whenever you can; and listen to what's going on there; and I said this to you yesterday, you know. There was an urban legend, I don't know, on the net, and pretty good job of faking it, that Kennedy had said something to this effect in November of 1963 in New York, I guess, maybe a week or two before he was assassinated. That

did not happen. However, I am wondering if other well-intentioned people were ever referring to this speech back in – what was it? – April 1961.

ALAN – It could have been. And I know the “gold boys,” the ones who sell the gold and the silver, always put something out that he’s supposed to have said or done or something that...

VYZYGOTH – Well, yeah; he was involved with the Federal Reserve, which some people say is a bit of a canard, that he wanted to print, I guess, silver-backed notes; get off the Federal Reserve Notes. And of course, back in... usually when you mess with the bankers, you don’t stick around too long but I don’t know how much that was true, but I tell you, like Abraham Lincoln, all of those coincidences. Kennedy like Lincoln, I guess, you know, PO’d just about everybody there was of every faction that was around, and I don’t think he ever had a chance, but after this, I mean, when you read this, what do you think he is describing? I mean, it can’t be Communism, because he could have come right out and said it.

ALAN – No, because Communism was only part of the ONE...there’s only one head at the top; there’s only one Society at the top, which uses oppositions. It’s got to have oppositions to get a synthesis, and then the synthesis becomes the new thesis, and it goes on from there. This is what Communism was based upon. And Communism was just a new name for a very old idea. And the Big Boys have always used this technique of extending society through stages of conflict towards the Great Work. You can’t get a “stagnant population,” as they call it, to move, if there’s only one side pushing them; they’d eventually... the other side will be looking like... [interruption]... you give them sides to choose from...you don’t let the sides evolve naturally, they’d never get the funding, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we think... we, well, and Anthony C. Sutton, of course, writes about “Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution;” other authors have written about Rockefellers and some of the other Western financiers’ complicity in creating the Bolsheviks and also creating Communism, as I guess, part of this whole Hegelian Dialectic that you have to have a boogie-man, with Capitalism being, I guess, the “good guy.” But actually, Communism was just the most recent work, of a system that has been going on for a long time, isn’t it?

ALAN – It is, it is. In fact, really, Communism had a lot in common with the ancient systems of collectivism, where you have really a huge priestcraft at the top, dishing out laws and ruling the lives of everybody beneath them. You see that even 2,000 years ago in the Middle-East; that’s what was happening there with the Pharisees, who were just dishing out laws and did not follow them themselves. And they lived much higher up than the people that served them, the public. They were bound by laws; that was what all the factions were fighting about at that time, and the Pharisees were only one small sect at that time. So this is an ongoing thing of “who makes the rules,” who decides how you live and how society will be. That’s what Communism is, and of course, the Elite called it the “Great Experiment.” The U.S. was one of

the Great Experiments; the Communist system was another; and the historians wrote about it that way. And what they were doing, was looking at the different techniques of controlling societies and eventually would blend the Capitalism and Communism together and therefore we get Alvin Toffler's book, "The Third Way," which is the coming together of that: a fascist Elite at the top, a massive bureaucracy to run the people in a Communist type system for the people. That's what we're seeing today; that's what it's all about.

VYZYGOTH – It seems that Communism has always been around, because, if you look at the feudal monarchies and such and obviously they weren't into sharing the wealth, but how do you explain it in Capitalism? I mean, was that a rogue situation, something that wasn't planned, or was that allowed to happen, so to speak?

ALAN – Oh, it was allowed to happen. If you look at basically the old system of Catholicism, which was just the old Roman Empire, using religion and fear, fear of the unknown to rule peoples, as opposed to using just straight armies on them, and terror; they used terror of the mind. So they used old, old sciences, which had been well used in the ancient Middle East and elsewhere, of religion to control the public and terrify them. Of course, the priestcraft always had the ability to "keep you safe" or dispel the evil ones, etcetera. So they used that. And that was fine for an agricultural type situation in a feudal system and really that's when Catholicism swept into places like England big time, under the Norman invasion. They brought with them the Roman Catholic Church, and every King and Queen that was appointed to rule over the countries, always had their advisors, who were priests connected directly to the Vatican and they all lived on the general public. So the public were the only ones who made the wealth and they brought in Jewry to manage the money and collect the taxes, because the person ends up hating the person who is collecting the taxes, rather than think: "wait a minute, he's collecting for the King." So the King was still loved, while the person that collected the taxes was hated. That was a very good strategy, but they all passed the money upwards and took their cut on the way, right up to the Vatican. They knew they had to eventually go into an industrial era, and use science, so they had to bring a new type of religion in with a different work ethic and that's why they created the Protestant Revolution.

VYZYGOTH – Would it be correct to say that, and I guess that's in the last two centuries, maybe three, that there have been kind of three laboratories across the world and that would be Capitalism in the West, Socialism in Europe and then Communism in Russia and later, China.

ALAN – Yes. Communism was the fastest way – or the Soviet system – was the fastest way to take over dozens of countries in Europe and elsewhere and centralize the government – that was so important: centralization of government; and then they put the same system of bureaucracy, schooling or education, right down to the local level. And eventually – and Lenin said it too – he says: "this system of the dictatorship will not last forever." He said, eventually it will form into a new type of system, not quite

communist and not quite capitalist. And so, he knew the agenda a hundred years before it all came down.

VYZYGOTH – So, what we're seeing, perhaps is a perceivable melding of all the systems.

ALAN – Yes; if you look at the system of Britain and the British Empire and free trade, which was born with John Dee in the 1500's; that was part of it. They wanted to go into countries and use the same system in that same country, after they had taken it over by force if need be; and set up the same type of British government and bureaucracy; and only when they were sure, after one or two generations that it was running the same way, would they then withdraw, knowing that it would stay that way. And that was also the official policy after WWII when Britain was to start to give up part of its Commonwealth. It was still written into law under the Atlantic Charter, which became the United Nations Charter. That was signed in 1941 and 1942 – they said they wouldn't withdraw until they set up an exact duplicate of the British structure.

VYZYGOTH – Joan Veon would argue and I think she makes a good case with the fact that when Britain supposedly 'de-colonized,' they still kept their Empire, because, she contends that they de-colonized countries in exchange for their votes. So they would...

ALAN – That's right, but also, what they did – see, once you're into the bureaucratic class and you have one or two generations or hereditary generations in the bureaucracies, then you know it's going to pretty well stay that way, because they are benefiting so well at the top; and then you also introduce the same orders, which are Masonic type orders going back to Britain. So you can always get the feedback on what's really happening and you control that way.

VYZYGOTH – Now that we're seeing what we're seeing, and it certainly seems to be happening quickly. Have you kept up with this whole bit about the NAFTA Corridor and everything?

ALAN – Oh, yeah, but I knew about that twenty years ago.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, what's ridiculous, and we were talking about this yesterday, and that is: on one hand, we are listening to our President tell us about how he's going to secure the borders and build walls and put national guard on the borders, and in the meantime they're talking about this gigantic highway, with no questions asked, into the United States; so, I mean, it's ridiculous; it's the old bit about "watch this hand," while the other hand something [else].

ALAN – It's for the public, you see, they're apprehensive and you appease them by giving them stories, but the fact is: when they signed the Free Trade Agreement back in the eighties, before the NAFTA Agreement, that was all discussed then, that eventually... It's written right in there, "the free flow of goods and labor must not be impeded." That was the same technique that was used for the European Union.

VYZYGOTH – Well, even the term "free trade" is kind of an oxymoron in this, or at least it's a contradiction in terms for us, because for the workers it's not going to be free at all, is it?

ALAN – No, not even for any of the small businesses – it's selective trade, it's the Big Internationalists, as Carroll Quigley said – the new feudal system; the new overlords of the feudal system will be the international CEOs and that's what it's about. It's a protective trade for the Big Boys, because they see just anybody trading as being chaos, you see.

VYZYGOTH – Well then, what we are looking at now, there is a quickening of events. Are we headed to some kind of "apocalyptic" occurrence?

ALAN – There's no doubt about it. I mean, Jacques Attali wrote about it in his book: "Millennium" in 1990 and its subtitle: "Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order." And he put the format down for America; and he helped spearhead the European Union before he went to the UN. And he said: America will go through the same phases. He said it will be a bit worse, there will be more chaos, as the hordes come in – he said "hordes" come in from South America; and he says: "for maybe a generation or two there will be some chaos," and "some chaos" to the Big Boys means there will be murders, riots and fighting going on, but eventually it settles down, and "you can't make an omelet without cracking eggs," so the misery doesn't matter to these boys. It's a "must be," they call it "historical necessity." He said, eventually most of the Southern US will be Spanish-speaking. In fact, a good half of America would end up being Spanish-speaking.

VYZYGOTH – Well, do you see a Third World War happening?

ALAN – The Third World War is on right now; it's everywhere; this war in the Middle East affects the entire planet. And it is, because every little country on the planet has signed into the Anti-Terrorism Bill. And they are pushing the same laws, the same ID Card push and eventually, the chipping of the people. Out of this is going to come out the cashless society and a totally monitored world; that what it's about.

VYZYGOTH – Well, since war is good business and I am assuming too that this might be the last time that it would be used, and that Brzezinski is telling us the secret in that "Grand Chessboard." Could we see the US Military decimated abroad?

ALAN – It's possible, but I don't think so, because the CFR and the Royal Institute of International Affairs discussed this back in the 1930s at some of their meetings – I have their old books – and they said the US would be the policeman of the world and take over from Britain – they already had, really at that time – but they knew that it would take more of a role on; and they said that America would go through a couple of minor wars as they extended this work; and that was for globalization. And in their books they did say "this was for World Government." They never ever minced words at their meetings. And they said: eventually America would start to falter, come back again then falter again financially as they expended themselves financially – and then they would simply meld into the world and then China would take over.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, it seems that they used that same formula also if we look back and we said this before about how Napoleon was used and then kicked to the curb – and we take a look, when their scourgers are around and do a job and then they are disposed of after the job is done. They get kind of betrayed too, betrayed also.

ALAN – I think that's even what happened to Hitler, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Oh, yes; I agree.

ALAN – Because Hitler... Hitler was the Time-Life [Magazine's] "Man of the Year" twice in the 1930s. And that was also called The Great Experiment and British nobility were going over there to see how this great socialist system was. Once again, you see, how to control the public. How to get a system where the public were enthusiastic to serve the one system; and they were very excited about it – and I think they had agreements, because Hitler wanted a united Europe; we now know from Winston Churchill's personal secretary, who put out his memoirs, called The Fringes of Power, with declassified stuff 50 years after the event. He put it out and said that Churchill also talked to his own peer group enthusiastically about this; he said: "This is the greatest thing that ever happened: this war will create a united Europe." So both Hitler and Churchill wanted the same thing.

VYZYGOTH – So, what do you think Hitler accomplished?

ALAN – Well, what he had accomplished was – the war itself...they almost brought the UN out of it, as the World Government. And at the time lots of books were written by the Big Boys, who really were sure that they were going to have total World Government then! And then, when people still did not want it – the general public – they started to quieten it down a bit and do it more covertly.

VYZYGOTH – Do you believe or have evidence to the fact that Hitler very well knew what was going to happen and that he actually didn't die in the bunker – I mean, he had served his purpose and he spirited away?

ALAN – Well, what I do know is that Hess went over; he took a plane, remember, to Britain during the war, I don't know if people know that he landed...he knew where he was going. He landed on Lord Lothian's land – and Lord Lothian was the head of the Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR.

VYZYGOTH – Well, could it have been that Hess actually – well, I guess what I am saying is that Hess didn't understand the fix was in; do you think that he was trying to go over there to talk sense?

ALAN – I think that he went over and say: "Hey, what's the game here? We're supposed to have a stalemate at France." After Dunkirk there was supposed to be a stalemate there – that's what I think. And then they would have come to negotiations and all this kind of thing. I think that was the deal. It's interesting too: Hess, through the family history, was raised to the House of Hess, which was also the part of the British Monarchy.

VYZYGOTH – Well, they are cousins anyway, aren't they? But do you think that Hess didn't get it and actually...

ALAN – I think so; I think he went over – or was sent over – to find out why Britain was continuing this offensive, when they had a secret agreement.

VYZYGOTH – And so, do you think they sat on him for all those years in Spandau?

ALAN – We'll never know, except what they have told us. That's what I think happened. As far as the bunker goes, I've never known in any time in history where the Elite made a castle, a bunker or anything without many-many escape tunnels. It's never been done before.

VYZYGOTH – Well, if in fact, he knew the Handshake and he understood the script, then he – if he was a useful and willing tool, I am often thinking that for some strange reason, unless they get whacked and betrayed, they get paid off for their service and they disappear.

ALAN – That's often what happens. I even think the same happened with Napoleon.

VYZYGOTH – Let me stop right now, I want to tell everybody: you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, we do have with us Alan Watt. What I'll do is, if you folks want to ask him a question or make a comment, you can do so by sending an e-mail. And going back to, I guess the theme of the show, Alan, and that was, because of what you posted there, that audio by Kennedy, also trying to figure out whom he was speaking about. You say, the secret societies. Now, you go where you want to go with this – I mean, are we talking something beyond Freemasonry?

ALAN – Freemasonry at the lower degrees is definitely part of the structure, because they are sworn really to obey their own masters rather than any public office. And you'll find that, just like MI5 and MI6, everyone in it is a Freemason. It's pretty well mandatory, and Peter Wright talked about that. He belonged to MI5 – he wrote about that in Spy Catcher. You'll find the CIA was just the same and on a higher level, in fact, than standard Freemasonry. And he knew that the CIA had its own agenda; at least they were serving another master, and I think that was part of it as well.

VYZYGOTH – Also, I've been remissent in bringing up your web site. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and, Alan, it's getting bigger and better all the time – can you tell people what they'll find there – and any materials that you do have for sale?

ALAN – They can go through and get lots of free programs – different shows I have done; and they can also see the books I sell; and I have a DVD coming out, hopefully next week. That will be for sale as well and the price will be up there, about secret societies down through the ages; and how it works, basically – how the system works. And then, here's an example for this: you see, at the very top they look upon society as one whole thing. They don't see separate middle classes or lower classes and it's one big conglomerate of them, or as Plato called them: "the its," you see. And they have societies and different levels to manage the "its;" and it's fascinating to see that in all ages there's the exoteric religions to keep the people in check and make them obedient – and then there's the esoteric managers that can actually push the Agenda from the bottom, if need be – up, and it appears to have evolved from the public, when in fact it was managed from the top. That's how this whole system works. In some of even the old Catholic "Big Ones," the big writers in the Middle Ages talked about this. They said that "once the mass has been served for the masses" – that's why it's called 'the mass' – he said: "we have our own particular rites, after the doors are bolted" – and the public have left.

VYZYGOTH – Someone was on before, and I think they spoke to the fact that there are a number of circles around, that protect, I guess, the 'Hierarchy.' Do you agree with that?

ALAN – Oh, absolutely. They run the 'overworld,' which is their legal system; they run the 'underworld,' which is what we would call the 'illegal' system. They need the two of them. So you have the Mafia at the bottom and different other groups in different countries – and you have the legal system on top – and

that was shown very well in the movie: Gangs of New York – how the gang leader got together with the local politician, and once in a while the politicians say: “look, the public is getting anxious; there’s too much crime; and who can you give, who can you offer up for public execution to quell the public’s fears?” And he would offer them two or three of the lesser gang members. This is how the system has always been run. It’s quite fascinating to see that.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you just – I don’t know if you can speak directly to this, but you just made me think of: was that perhaps the rationale behind John Gotti getting thrown in jail?

ALAN – It’s very possible.

VYZYGOTH – And it’s interesting, too, he didn’t have much time left, either.

ALAN – Often, when they’ve served their function or they’re getting older or a bit more careless, they’ll just offer them up and the public see this happening and think: “oh, the legal system is really working.” And that’s the intent of it.

VYZYGOTH – Do you think, I mean, we think of the Mafia now as being passé and such; that we evolved, I guess, from that; but, you know, is the Mafia in the true sense globally involved still?

ALAN – It’s globally involved, and it’s interesting – for instance, in Canada we started Casinos out back in about the late 80s. The Government started them up. And here is your Government pushing gambling, which used to be low-life stuff. And casinos sprung up everywhere; and Bob Rae, that was the Premier, which is like the Governor, of Ontario. Bob Rae was in at the time. And he brought up – and this was in the newspapers – he brought up Mafia bosses from Chicago to advise them on how to set up the casinos, to make sure that they wouldn’t get ripped off. That was in the newspapers! And the public didn’t even pick up, you know.

VYZYGOTH – I know, and a lot of stuff that’s getting done today; in fact, a guest was on yesterday and said the same thing. He said you could almost expect that they could come out and say, “guess what? We did 9-11” and people go like: “okay.”

I got a question for you along these lines, and it asks: “how did the Ancient Mysteries and the ruling elites spread from the Near East and Egypt to Europe and Asia over the millennia? And is there a direct lineage from ancient controllers to today’s controllers?”

ALAN – There is no doubt. Whenever you look, and I don't know if you can find it on the Internet, but if you see the inaugurations of Queen Elizabeth the Second – she is actually the First of Scotland, Second for England – you watch Westminster Abbey, where she was inaugurated; and you look at the floor there, you'll see the chessboard floor of the Masonic Lodge – that's what the floor of the Cathedral is. And she is sitting on a raised dais – it's maybe five high or seven high – and she's got the ermine cloak around her with the black spots on the white and the red, of course, or purple. And round about her she's got all these guys with the different symbols, etcetera...

Now, you'll see the same thing on the old stelas in the Middle East, of Nimrod. With the ermine too, around his neck, and the same people standing, and he is sitting on a raised dais. Why is this ceremony from thousands and thousands of years ago still being performed today in Britain?

VYZYGOTH – We know, well, I guess we're more familiar with the spreading of Mystery Babylon religion of Egypt, Sun-God worship, or whatever, into Europe and elsewhere. One place that always seems a little inscrutable, and excuse the pun, but, I mean, did it have its impact in Asia? Somehow it always seems that Asia was different. Was it, in fact?

ALAN – What they did, they set up Triads. And so, for the West they gave us the foundation of Judaism, and from there you get Christianity, and then you have Islam or Mohammedism. So you have the Trinity there, and for the rest of the Far East – and they have different mentalities there – they structured different systems and they gave them basically Hinduism, and then from that they gave them Buddhism, and then up for the Far East they gave them Shintoism. So they give Triads.

VYZYGOTH – In that second half of the question, just to remind you, it says: "is there a direct lineage from ancient controllers to today's controllers?" And you would say: "certainly there is."

ALAN – I have no doubt. You see the same ceremonies that go on for thousands of years down through the ages with the same – people being in the exact same positions, holding the same emblems at these big inaugurations. Why did they have to be so exact; why did they have to follow something that was done, ceremonies that were done thousands of years ago; and where on Earth do they have this stuff written down?

VYZYGOTH – Just out of curiosity: did you see the last installation of the Pope Joey Ratzinger?

ALAN – I didn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – There was a priceless moment, apparently my partner Harry had been listening on CBS Radio; I was getting ready in the morning, and he came in and told me that “you are not gonna believe what I heard,” what the CBS broadcaster said, doing a kind of play-by-play of what was going on. And he described one of the coffins that were out on the...oh, it’s a funeral, I’m sorry. It was the funeral of John-Paul, you know, Karol Wojtyla or whatever; there were three coffins and one of them had the Skull and Bones on and the guy was talking about it. And they were also saying that there was an obelisk in proximity to the coffin.

ALAN – I’m not surprised. I’m not surprised at all, because, if you look at the architecture even in the Vatican – see, it’s called “The Universal Religion;” Catholicism is universal, because at the time that they created it, they brought into its architecture and its system all of the known existing religions.

VYZYGOTH – I’ll send this along to you, so be looking for it, if you don’t mind. Then a listener up there in Canada, Ola, sent me a power-point, which was meant to be like a PR piece for the Vatican and she wrote she has no comment. I knew what she was saying; and when I looked at it, I know what it was supposed to be, but when you look at all the symbolism, it’s like: “holy mackerel, how in-your-face is that?” Going along with this bit about ancient mysteries and such, this is something I’ve been interested in. Somebody asked: “was the fall of Rome and the sacking by the Goths planned? Were the Dark Ages planned?”

ALAN – I would say so, because you find that Rome did have parties of the Elite inside the middle of Rome as they were being attacked. Now, these guys were no dummies; they had run other countries for a long-long time. This Empire, it was an Empire like the British Empire and they were no fools and they certainly did pay off; most – see, most of them weren’t really ransacked as such. They paid off these big swarms that came up to their gates; they paid them off, until there was no more to pay off – and there was also some kind of deal worked out with some of the heads of these big clans, you might say. There is so much to all of this – even the Mystery religion involved in the leaders of these clans associated with Rome. Because some of the leaders, after they died, were buried – they dug...what they did was, they diverted rivers and put them underneath where the river was, with their gold, all the loot, and then put the river back on top of them again to protect them. And the only other place you’ll see that happening is in the histories of the Kazars. That’s strange, that.

VYZYGOTH – You know, obviously it’s hard for a lot of us to process the fact that the game has always been rigged and when I think back to those early tribes in Europe and the early part of the AD, you kind of think that they perhaps preceded something, but actually the power structure has always been here, hasn’t it?

ALAN – Power has never... we forget how... these monarchs weren't blundering their way through time. They were always surrounded by a coterie of the most cunning men you could find in the land, who were schooled like Machiavelli, in human nature – the nature of man. And they were terribly cunning; and you find the same thing with Francis Bacon with his essays he wrote for the King, to try to get into the King's good graces as an advisor and he was trying to show how cunning he was in his knowledge of human understanding.

VYZYGOTH – Well, since we talk about the same formula and with this individual asking the question about the Goths and such and the sacking of Rome, I mean, can we look at that paradigm and apply it to the powers-that-be back then telling Genghis, you know, going to Europe and waxing people and there be some kind of benefit or outcome? I mean, would you think that that was something that was orchestrated for a particular reason?

ALAN – Oh, I'm sure, too. And Kahn is just the same as cane, king – it's all from the same root word as well. He was red-haired and blue-eyed too.

VYZYGOTH – You know, that's another whole show – but there is that talk about that particular complexioned and featured type race out there, wasn't it?

ALAN – It was the same at Sumer. At Sumer they dug up some of the early Kings and Queens, and they even found their black wigs just like the Egyptians, too, that the elite of the Egyptians – they wore black wigs made from the hair of the local people, but they were generally red-haired and blue-eyed, the Elite.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so we can even look at wigs as being a trapping of the elite almost always. Whether powdered white wigs – so now I'm thinking then, when I think of the Founding Fathers – I mean, is that a sign of "the joke was on us" too?

ALAN – I have no doubt about that. They had meetings in the early 1700s in Europe, the Elite, and they knew that they couldn't keep on this game of: a cousin in England will attack a cousin in France or cousin in Germany forever, and tax the public, etcetera, for these wars; they couldn't keep up this game forever. And they knew they had to go into a new era – a different time, a different structure – and they needed a knight in shining armor that hadn't been used before; so they created one. And that's what the whole US was all about.

VYZYGOTH – Here's a question. This is a good topic, I guess. If there's ever, shall we say, trouble in Paradise. The question is: "if these 'puppetmasters' are all in league together, why was the Vatican against the Templars, like in 1307?"

ALAN – I think it was probably, like most things, the best PR they ever got – in a sense. Because they didn't get all the Templars. And they don't mind – the Talmudic saying is true as well, that "the few must die for the sake of the many" as a sacrifice. We know that the Templars' treasures were never found, they got that out. They had a fleet of ships that set off beforehand and we're told we don't know where they went to. And out of them came all of (what later was called) "Freemasonry."

VYZYGOTH – Well, again, looking back now. The Vatican kind of gave their imprimatur, if you will, to the Templars. But it could have been that the Templars got so successful and prosperous that the Vatican was a little unhappy with that.

ALAN – I don't really think so. Power at that level tends to share rather than have strife between themselves – they share the loot and they cooperate together. That's how they get their best benefit: it's through cooperation.

VYZYGOTH – Then who cut loose those who wanted to persecute the Templars?

ALAN – It was Philippe of France, of course, who was given the job of being the bad guy and starting it all off; and once again too, once they had brought out a few facts about the Templars, the Vatican that's supposed to be the legal "above" system, all shiny and nice and that kind of thing, they had to act; they couldn't stand by and pretend they didn't believe it. And so they had to give again, a sacrifice to the public.

VYZYGOTH – So you say when they get to a certain level that powerful, that high up, it's more or less self-preservation that they make sure they play nice with one another.

ALAN – Absolutely. That's why they have no worries about China. We made China what it is. The West made China what it is: Communist China. We made it; we gave them all the industries through the GATT treaties and different treaties.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, and we knee-capped Chiang Kai-shek, after he helped us with the Japanese, and also, from another source, like – are you familiar with Smedley Butler?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – What he says, more or less in a cathartic piece, not "War is a Racket," but just in another essay, and he says: "yeah, I went into China to make it safe for Standard Oil."

ALAN – That's right. And, you know, this was decided years ago that China – in the 1930s, the Royal Institute and the CFR knew that they were going to set up China to take over from the US about this time period. They knew it – they talked about it.

VYZYGOTH – You know, the robber barons in the United States are the ones that I kind of look at as far as running the show and being an extension of what grew out of Europe and such. There is a connection, isn't there, to – shall we say – the propping up of the robber barons, like Rockefeller and Morgan and Vanderbilt? And they did have a relationship, did they not, with the Rothschilds?

ALAN – They're all connected. It's all one high system. And the trick is too – it's misleading when people think that, for instance, if you're Catholic and you think that Kennedy was a good Catholic, you'd be mistaken. Kennedy, like the people at the top of all peoples, might go through the motions of something, but they have their own inner religion of the Elite. And it's the same in Judaism. So the Rothschilds, they are held up as heroes by many Jews, who do what they are told if it comes down from the Rothschilds – they follow – but he follows his own inner religion. It's all one religion at the top for the Elite.

VYZYGOTH – I'll get back to these questions, but now, again, you just reminded me of something and since we opened up this show around that Kennedy speech in 1961 – can you shed any light on this; give us your opinion of what you may know to be fact? We think back about: "okay, Jack being assassinated – you don't get assassinated unless you run afoul, or maybe go back on a promise or change your mind or something like that and have a change of heart." With relation to his father, I had just gotten the movie: The Winner Kills. I know that it's a fiction movie but as we all know about fiction in Hollywood there is depicted a very much Joe-like Kennedy, giving up his son. On the other hand, some say: "Joe had a stroke; he may not have been all that controlling, and having that happen, Robert and John might have thought they could pull something off like for real." I've got to go back and find out how incapacitated Joe was after that stroke, because he did die in '69, well after both sons died. What do you think?

ALAN – What I know is that Joe himself had just spent quite a time during WW II with his wife in Buckingham Palace with the Queen. And that was the Big Society they belonged to – very high Freemasonic society, like all the Elite do – and it doesn't matter if you're Protestant or Catholic or Jewish, you get into it. It's interesting that Bronfman, Old Sam Bronfman whose family was set up 50-60 years before Prohibition. They were sent over to do what they were going to do in the future. Even though he had made billions, billions literally, of bucks, during that whole era and had everything a man could possibly want for riches, his wish, right to his dying day, was to be knighted by the Queen. And you've got to ask yourself: "why was it so important to be knighted by the Queen?" And it's because at the top of the Mystery Religions and World Empire, that's where it was ruled from. That was a symbol of your total acceptance.

VYZYGOTH – And wasn't Joe also Ambassador to the court of King James?

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – Do you think Joe gave his son up, or do you think the boys went up running on their own, after the...

ALAN – I think they went on their own.

VYZYGOTH – Have you read those Gemstone Files?

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – Well, they suggest that in there. Supposedly they have a great deal of validity. But that's their take on the situation that with Joe's stroke they went off and freelanced and we all saw the results.

ALAN – Yes. And here's another interesting thing. A good example is George Orwell's 1984 where he shows you a system of total control of the world, really; with fake wars being planned and the sides keeping changing all the time – eternal war, perpetual war – and the ones who are being spied on are not the general population, the masses; they don't matter; they are entertained and kept happy. It was the bureaucracies, that keep the sham going that are spied upon – in other words, the workers to keep the system going. And they're monitored, they're bugged, there's hidden cameras watching them. But when you open up the books of the Soviet system you'll find the same thing there. There were massive dossiers on every bureaucrat and civil service right down to the bottom. They had to have all the information on these people to make sure that they were still following their conditioned path and weren't letting things out of the bag – and you'll find that's the same system in America and in Britain – that is worldwide. It's how it's always been. It's their helpers that they spy upon. Well, there was a program on Television quite a few years ago about Kennedy and his affair with Marilyn Monroe. In this little documentary they mentioned some lodge they used to go to – it's like a hunting lodge or something, or a log cabin somewhere. And it's through Frank Sinatra, I think, they got it. What was mentioned in that documentary was that the CIA used to bug the pillows in that room that Kennedy was in. So here you have the CIA doing the same stuff they did in the Soviet Union, of bugging the ones that are actually the workers, you might say, for the system.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, let's see. Getting back to the questions. Here is: "what is your take on the Da Vinci Code? How do you view that?"

ALAN – That's rubbish. It's a good seller.

VYZYGOTH – Well, do you think – is this one of those things where you kind of get a job done in a sense, that he brings out stuff that we know to be true, a lot of us who "get it." But if it gets too close to the masses, wondering if something is going on, here you take it out and wrap it around a story and then you kind of take it down a side street, and everybody goes "ah, it's all hooey!" Is there any distance gotten out of him writing that book, taking the heat out, more or less?

ALAN – I mean, it's a lot of spin, not historically-correct either; but they do a lot of spinning. And that's how the public buy it; it's fascination. They get fascinated by it. The word "fascination" is the "fascination," by the way.

VYZYGOTH – That's not a coincidence, is it?

ALAN – That's how you get it through to the public; and they don't care about the details or the truth. And of course, it was Baigent and Lincoln and Leigh that set up the foundations for this. And they were sent out to do the same thing with "Holy Blood, Holy Grail." First you lay the foundation of possibility, the people swallow it up, forget about it, but it's there in the subconscious; then you bring someone out later to build on the fantasy and they'll swallow it even more.

VYZYGOTH – You know, before I ever got it, I used to watch the X-Files. And then, after I got it; I looked back and I said to myself: "you know, they actually were telling a lot of truth in there, but then they were putting a spin on it," – you know, making it a little ridiculous or more – and then people, if they ever get the thinking or questioning those who are watching, will say: "well, that's just like X-Files." And I guess, it's the same thing with, what I was saying, that Dan Brown might have done to Secret Societies, X-Files might have done for covert Government operations, in a sense.

ALAN – Oh, definitely.

VYZYGOTH – And of course, it's getting interesting, isn't it, that it's on Murdoch's station and that's part of what he calls what? – the New World Communication Group or something.

ALAN – That's it. And also that's what Tavistock calls "predictive programming." Because you put the possibility into people's minds through fiction primarily, again, through the fasci-nation; and people swallow it without question. And then you can bring in those actual things into their lives – real spying on them; real things that happen – and they accept it, because subconsciously they've already swallowed it.

VYZYGOTH – Then it would be true then, that when people get hit with science fiction, they are being prepared for something that they are going to find in, maybe, fifty years?

ALAN – The first sponsored authors that we can find was done through a setup by the Rothschild Foundation in Britain in the 1800s. He sponsored writers to write along the lines of science fiction to create this predictive programming to fascinate youngsters, so that when they started to go into the areas of science or eventually space exploration, they wouldn't think it an abnormal way to go – it seems normal to us, because we have been dosed with science fiction. We don't even ask why we are spending billions of dollars on NASA. That was done deliberately. We're still paying for all this stuff.

VYZYGOTH – Yeah, there's no doubt, now we just feel that there's no such thing as science fiction.

ALAN – That's correct; and all you're doing is getting predictive programming of possibilities – and through fiction you don't censor things; you don't say: "I believe that; I don't believe that." You sit back and allow it all to come into your brain; you are downloaded in a sense, you are enjoying it, and then, when these things happen in your life and they actually bring certain projects forward, it's not so foreign; and it's almost as though you've already debated it, but you haven't! You just accept it.

VYZYGOTH – I look at "Twenty-Four" right now as getting people prepared for the acceptance of torture in particular. It's a very dangerous show, I think; and then also what does it do? It pops up on Fox Network, which is Murdoch's.

ALAN – Yes, and "Fox" is "666" in the Kabaalah.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha. It never ends, does it, Alan?

ALAN – No, what we are saying here is scratching the surface, because, if you go into the whole language structure, you realize that even your language is like a computer language and you are the computer.

VYZYGOTH – Have you ever done an etymological study? Is that a work that you might want to take on, if you haven't?

ALAN – I have, and I teach it sometimes to small, very small groups.

VYZYGOTH – Is that embraced in any one of the Cutting Through books?

ALAN – A little bit, not deeply, although it's deeper than most. And they knew this hundreds of years ago. When Francis Bacon wrote himself of this, he says: "We are creating the new international language of the future, to be called 'English.' " And when you realize that prior to him the language that was spoken in England – prior to the 1500s – was really Old Saxon-German. So they did; they were creating a language; and they had teams working on it and Shakespeare helped bring out most of the words into the English language; that was his function. And if you are a computer, the programmer will understand by using the logic that you use – your human logic and your program, your language – he should know the answer to any question, before he programs you. Because you must follow with the logic and your language to that conclusion. And that's how simple it is and how simply it works.

VYZYGOTH – That does make sense. I don't know if you can comment on this, but a listener has asked: "Could Alan comment on cosmology, specifically regarding channeling and the existence of extra-dimensional entities?"

ALAN – Why bother?

VYZYGOTH – Do you want to explain that for him?

ALAN – Oh, why bother? I mean, why the rushing off into the alien stuff, when you got so much here you don't even understand yourself? You don't have to rush off into the alien stuff. This was pushed as a diversion by the Big Boys; it's been very-very successful.

VYZYGOTH – This whole UFO thing, do you think that's cooked?

ALAN – No, because we have been making the 'flying saucers' here! – For many years; and the BBC did a documentary on the Area 51 in the early 1970s. And you see them coming out of the ground in an Air Force Base! So, come on!

VYZYGOTH – Even Canada, I think, prior to even Area 51, had created a hovercraft.

ALAN – It wasn't just a hovercraft – and there are even photos, they even showed a section of it on Television not so long ago. It crashed down near a place called Allison, just North of there, and the furrow is still in the field where it landed – but every country has them. Britain has them; I've seen them off the RAF base in Lossiemouth in Scotland – I've seen the 'flying saucers' there too.

VYZYGOTH – It was interesting that the way I got a look at it was in a documentary drama about – do you remember when the aeronautic engineers in Canada had created – was it the “Arrow?”

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – And how great that was and then they were told to kibosh it by the United States. Anyway, what seems to be a harmless film clip of the period, in this parade there comes this hovercraft.

ALAN – That’s right, a little bubble there and all. And even that was a diversion, because there’s three levels of science and it takes a lot of working towards the Great Work to be accepted into the second level. Nick Begich showed us those little devices the CIA were using in the 1950s – the size of a TV remote you could put in your pocket – that could influence your thoughts and could actually put thoughts into your head in line of sight. Now, that had to be solid state – and that was in the early 1950s, before the transistor and all of that. So, come on! There is a second level there, for the CIA and the other boys; and there is another level above that.

VYZYGOTH – Now, let me get in this, what looks kind of like a two-part question – it says, it’s a little broad here, but it says: “When these military/police, whatever, state-local help their rulers to do their bidding to get people chipped” – and I assume what he is saying is after those who have gone quietly, for whatever purposes – you know, whether it’s health or such – will they finally turn on those of us and say: “listen, you’re getting this or you’re not playing?”

ALAN – Everybody is to get chipped. The military and police will do what they are told, because I don’t think that there is any incidents in history, where the police and military have never done what they were told.

VYZYGOTH – Well, that was the second part. But let me just clarify then: “they are trying, and they will continue to try, to get people voluntarily to get chipped, for all sorts of reasons?”

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Right. Now, there will be a bunch of us who will hold out. But that can’t be allowed to stand, can it?

ALAN – It can’t be, but what they will also do is make it impossible to even live in their system without it, because it is to go into the cashless system. This came out in Britain in the 1990s – they tried to bring out

the ID card then, you know, in Britain. It's the same one they are bringing out here; the same make, same company, same everything. But they also said: "this would be your bank card as well, eventually." So you'll be unable to buy and sell, all that stuff – they are following Revelations, because that's the blueprint.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, as he says, I don't understand how these people can do their bidding, when something inside should be telling them how wrong it is!

ALAN – The police and military have always done this – and they've done experiments; you know the famous experiments in laboratories, where people, or students were brought in and they were told that they were actually shocking their fellows when they pressed this button – different pain levels. And it's actors that come in and nothing really happens to them – and they go up to the stage where they're jumping in their seat and they're screaming for help, and they still – as long as there is someone there to give the official command and take responsibility, the Average Joe will do what he is told. This is understood and that's how police operate and the military.

VYZYGOTH – Well, this is the last question I'll get in and this is pretty heavyweight, Alan, I'll just let you address it. How does Alan view the power of the mind? I ask, since Alan, while well-intentioned, has a very dour view of the world we live in. I believe that the mind can and does help to shape our own personal realities. Does Alan agree, and if so, how does he see his talks affecting the listeners? Does he fear that by the sheer weight of his information that he may be furthering this elite Agenda by informing people who aren't prepared for what he has to say?"

ALAN – Not really. The ones who are not prepared anyway will go the way that people always go in these times. This has been going on for thousands of years, so I always say: don't panic that you wake up now and find out what's really going on. It takes a long time to stop this as well. It starts off like a little snowflake and goes into a snowball and it'll take a long time to build up to a very-very huge mountain moving along. These are thousand-year wars, you know, and so it takes a long time for the information to gradually get out there bit-by-bit-by-bit, especially with the indoctrination we've had over the last few thousand years. It takes time; the whole thing is not to panic, be able to stand up and face the harsh reality – and once that happens, there's a peace that comes with it, now you know! Now you know – you don't have to sit and live in terror or listen to the shortwave and "my god, they're gonna pull the economy tomorrow, I better buy this and buy that and all the stuff that they're selling you." Don't fall into that trap. There's a peace that comes with understanding, and if nothing else you can leave this world and you've broken through! You have overcome the world; that what it always meant.

VYZYGOTH – Well, do you maintain a hope, maybe a belief or a confidence, that this thing is defeatable?

ALAN – It's defeatable, if people wanted it to be defeated. And here's the problem with this: Most people will never stand up for injustice outside of themselves – for others. There are tremendous flaws in Man. And a good example is how easily he is to be trained to go off and kill anybody he is told to kill – and we don't even need good reasons for it. The average soldier in the Middle East knows nothing about politics or far-reaching agendas. And he doesn't care, you know. He is out for the excitement; so, there are tremendous flaws when we are so willing to go and kill each other. Until there is a drastic change within Humanity itself, this will continue to its conclusion.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. We are out of time; we want to thank Alan Watt for joining us. The web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Great news is that the DVD is soon to be coming out – is that correct?

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – We will look forward to that, and Alan, as always we appreciate the time that you spend with us. We don't take you for granted but we sure do appreciate your being here.

ALAN – I enjoy it too.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and we'll see you again, I hope.

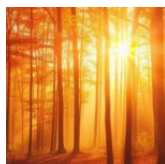
ALAN – Okey-doke.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Bye-bye.

ALAN – Bye now.

October 20, 2025 at 8:24 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#106](#)



Alan
Keymaster

VYZYGOTH – Now, what are you experiencing on your end?

ALAN – For the last two or three hours I have been getting hit, five at a time from different military bases in the States and Department of Defense and I have the readouts on who is doing it.

(127.0.0.1)

VYZYGOTH – Yeah, and I am not in the business of getting melodramatic. But, you know, we thought something occurred once upon a time when you were on, the last time around.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, this is strange, so I'm a little bit, shall we say, off balance. But this is the Grassy Knoll, this is May 16th 2006 and we have with us Alan Watt; we have a lot of people out there listening, so bear with us if you can, as far as what's going on here, audio-wise, but it's almost like it's out of my control – ah, alright, I think we are okay now. Alright, my wife is kind of telling me what's shaken, but I'll tell you, isn't it weird, Alan? I got a couple of e-mails; people saying they got a problem; I can understand why, because I tried myself and it was a little slow, to say the least. But we are red-hot, and I have all the volume, there shouldn't be anything coming out across. So, it'll make things interesting. And in the meantime we welcome you back; we got a lot of listeners out there and we have some questions for you, which we want to pose to you – things that people had wanted to know about some of the last time you were on. But I have to ask you something – this is the best. This just released new video of supposed flight 77 hitting the Pentagon. Now, you fully believe that 757 hit the Pentagon, don't you?

ALAN – Oh, sure.

VYZYGOTH – But, you know, you talk a lot, and you speak of psychological ops on people around the world for over a century. We know that it goes on. But, Alan, this one I got to tell you. I mean, I'm sitting here and I'm saying has it got this big: I'm looking at this new video. It's the same damn thing, but this time they run it three times. And I'm like: "what?" And it says: "will this put an end to conspiracy theory?" – and the only thing it tells me is: they are running scared of the fact that people know that nothing happened there – oh something happened there, but it didn't involve flight 77 – am I right or wrong?

ALAN – Well, that would be it; that's right – there is too much evidence...as far as wreckage goes, etcetera.

VYZYGOTH – So we are seeing the same thing again and I'm saying to myself: "are you serious?" I mean, show me something different; it's the same thing, I mean, this is just a fact! Alright, be that as it may, listen, we're really glad that you're with us and despite all that takes place, would you mind coming back on, say, Thursday the 25th?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Give me something to look forward to: "hello everybody."

ALAN – Yes, indeed.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, listen. We have a couple of questions. Do you mind if I read them?

ALAN – Sure; on you go.

VYZYGOTH – And I would like you to talk to you about Tavistock and the Beatles, because I took a look into “The Conspirators’ Hierarchy,” I know that Coleman has spoken to it and you know what he said?

ALAN – I know a little bit of what he said; I know that he also found out that the rights, the copyrights to the songs had been owned by Adorno.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, yeah; and I told you I knew he had said something and then I took a look and it corroborated. So it will be interesting at the end, but let’s get to business first because people have been good enough to ask these questions and I would like you to respond to them. First of all, we have someone that writes: “the next time you interview Mr. Watt could you ask him to elaborate on what we perceive as ‘our culture’? Without going into detail, I think that this is where Mr. Watt diverts us from the usual conspiratorial view. He believes that we have never really had a culture of our own.” So, how do you speak to that, Alan?

ALAN – I think, when you study the Greek Classics, the Philosophers, and especially the writings of Plato, where he talked about how culture is created by the Elite at the top, downwards. It doesn’t come from the grass roots, because anything from the grass roots developing could upset the whole balance of power structure. So culture is always promoted from the top down; and it was so bad in Ancient Greece in fact, that when traveling players came in with theater shows and plays and dramas, it was law that everybody had to attend, because through the drama they would indoctrinate the viewers on the politically correct way to behave in society.

VYZYGOTH – So here is another case and you’re saying of the entertainment being used to mind-Op the populace.

ALAN – Yes, and back in the 1960s there was a Council on Foreign Relations and Royal Institute of International Affairs meeting held in England, where in the big debate at the time – and it went on for a month and it was in the newspapers – was: who should be given the right to create the culture for the coming New World Order? Britain, with its British MG Studios – at London I think it was – or Hollywood? And at the end of it they decided that America was best suited with its setup in Hollywood to create a world culture; and then, plus the addition they would put the music out too, which would influence the

young. So, culture is a plastic thing; it's fluid in a sense; it can be shaped in the direction that the Elite, who always make a plan way ahead of time; they make it plastic, so that they can shape us towards the next part of their Agenda. In fact, Plato said that "we can change all of the moral values within a culture within one generation and the last people to notice are those involved." When you think back to the 1960s, when in one year they were all wearing skirts down to their knees or below even, and then suddenly the mini-skirt came in through, again, Television and Go-Go Dancing and music; and you compare that generation to their mothers, then their mother to their grandmother; and then there's a skirt at the ankles, then there's a skirt below the knee and then there's the one up around you-know-where; so that was all within one generation, really, that happened.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, of course, we would chalk that up to being "fashion" – but it doesn't make a difference what we call it or which way it...

ALAN – Plato said that to create culture, and alter culture, you must have an entertainment (and he called it) "industry" and you must have a fashion "industry" – this is 2300 years ago! And you must have a music "industry." So it's never changed.

VYZYGOTH – By the way, could you cite from which work that came; was it "The Republic?"

ALAN – That was in "The Republic".

VYZYGOTH – That's an interesting, interesting thing. Well, then you are saying that culture is malleable, it's plastic; then it is necessarily, though – isn't it – all-encompassing as well?

ALAN – Absolutely; we are what we think, and they give us what to think, and we behave "appropriately." It's not too difficult to manage people, once you give them a particular type of culture – and of course, America was given extra heavy doses of religion, really, for a particular reason. The reason being, that they would truly believe in their country, because they were chosen to bring in the New World Order.

VYZYGOTH – Well, they wouldn't call it that, but...so, how did they perceive the New World Order at the time? They certainly wouldn't have coined it as such; what did they think? I mean, they called it the New World, etcetera.

ALAN – If you read the memoirs of Franklin and Jefferson, both of them said that this was the beginning of a World Federation, not just a federation of the United States of America; that it would lead to a World Federation, which would eventually be led by 12 Wise Men.

VYZYGOTH – You know, we may have spoken about this a while ago, and if we have, I'm sorry; I don't know if you remember, I know that I don't. But in a way the joke was on us, in the United States, in a sense of as much as many of us now get it and are resisting what we consider the NWO. In essence, the enemy is us; in other words, this was an experiment in federation and the New World Order.

ALAN – Definitely. They needed a knight in shining armor that hadn't plundered the planet as England had done, or France or Spain or whatever; and so they created a new knight in shining armor that pretended to be indifferent to the old ways; it would "champion righteousness" type of thing. And of course, in the early 1900s they had many meetings in England to do with handing the torch over to the Americas as the army or police of the world. And that's why Kipling wrote the poem containing the lines: "The white man's burden – we pass the torch on to you." And Kipling came over – he was a very high Mason – and he came over and read that to the Senate.

VYZYGOTH – You know, as a kid I read some of that stuff about him and I said: "man, this sounds racist, look, [?] and all that stuff," but nobody seemed to raise a big thing about it, so it's like well it must be my imagination. But I mean, that "white burden" statement also comes up with Rhodes and that whole lot of Milner's Kindergarten Group, you know?

ALAN – That's right; it was all connected together.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, a couple of things real quick and we'll go on to another question, but as derivatives of what this individual asked you about culture: was it a coincidence that we have 13 states and a district was made not a state, so they can plant down a new obelisk?

ALAN – It's no coincidence at all.

VYZYGOTH – Is that then some kind of symbolic reflection of the story of Isis and Osiris?

ALAN – It's a symbol of regeneration and, of course, what the story of Osiris being scattered into – there's actually 14 parts but they never found the 14th, and so Isis conjured up an artificial one; so 13 still stands as the number of regeneration, rebirth.

VYZYGOTH – The 14th territory, which was called a "district," not a state, winds up with the obelisk.

ALAN – Exactly. That's the magic creation, you see. And of course, the District of Colombia – Colombia in Latin means actually the dove – and the dove was always the symbol of coming down with Spirit from

the Heavens, even from the days of Ancient Egypt. So it's all highly symbolic.

VYZYGOTH – How do we look though at the fact that, alright, if the Old World was willing to let the New World spawn off to become the beginning of a New World Order? How do we look at Britain and the American Revolution? In other words, were they fighting? I've heard it said that England wasn't all that pitched about it. One of the reasons were that perhaps there were so many Freemasons on both sides, that who wanted to kill who. But I'm asking you now then: what do you make of the fact that Britain came over and – well, they didn't come over, but gave some kind of military resistance? How did that fit into the schemes about...

ALAN – It's like all things in history; see, it must be real to the people. They have real wars to convince the people that this is all real; and people must really die; but when you figure it out, it's worked out ahead of time. Cornwallis – if you read even Cornwallis' memoirs, he was all for the independence of the Colonies and he spoke up in the British Parliament. He was a member of Parliament from a long line of aristocracy.

VYZYGOTH – Do you remember his rationale?

ALAN – Yes, he believed that Britain would spawn off (what today we'd say) "clones" of itself, ones in the sameness of Britain with the same types of laws and democracy, etcetera; and so he spoke out really against any interference; and even though he'd done that, he was chosen to lead the war against the Americas. And I think it was because they pulled him in at the top and says: "don't worry, this has to happen to convince the world that this is an independent country." It was part of the plan.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, so, in other words, once again we have a war that's more about persuasion than it is really conviction.

ALAN – Absolutely. They had to convince the people. It's like mind control, that Aldous Huxley said; he said: "those under mind control have no idea that they're under it." And it's the same thing, when you condition people that they have actually won a war and that they're free and working for themselves and they're the most free country in the world, they'd put a hundred percent of their labor into their work – as opposed to the Soviet system, where everyone knew that a bunch of the Elite were living high on the hog, while they lived in poverty at the bottom, so they put nothing into their work and did shoddy workmanship, etcetera. But in America they truly believed that they were doing it for themselves.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, last question about this then, because I never really thought about it before and, of course, I'm asking you now. Have you any information to this effect – we know that there were

mercenaries used by Great Britain in that war; now I'm wondering if it's one they didn't really want to get too messy about. Do you know how much percentage of the troops over here were non-British?

ALAN – It's so hard to tell, because King George himself really came from Germany and the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family – there were three different Princedoms they had and they called themselves Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. They brought in most of the troops actually from Germany; they did bring in some recent recruits from the Highlands of Scotland, because they forbid them to wear the kilt after the Culloden battle of 1746 and they forbid them to speak their own Gaelic language, unless they joined the British Army. And so they used a lot of Scots there as well as cannon fodder. They had a mass of Hessian troops, for sure, but they also employed mercenaries from all over Europe.

VYZYGOTH – Wouldn't that make sense, now, I mean, to me, now, I said to myself: "okay, if in fact you wanted to make it look good, but you didn't necessarily want to waste your own best blood – why not enlist those from other nations?"

ALAN – Yes, and also it's well recorded in Masonic books that oftentimes, when the two sides were coming towards each other through the forests they'd give the Masonic signals to each other and literally look the other way and pass each other by. That happened quite often and they'd visit each other's camps often too at night and have lodge meetings.

VYZYGOTH – You know, but what you say is really true; I mean, we hear so much about wars being a John Wayne thing, time and time again. No doubt, it is; now there is killing no doubt. But there were times, when – you know, I heard it, Alan, from parents of my friends who were, once in a while maybe loosened up a little bit by drink – talked about, you know, being in the trenches over in Europe and running into a German and something like that, looking at each other and going, we really don't have to do this. And it makes sense, though, doesn't it?

ALAN – It does. I know that in World War One, when they would run out of so many of the young, because they were throwing in whole battalions every day across the field, who were getting mowed down in 15 minutes with machine-gun fire, and they weren't allowed to lie down or crawl or anything, they had to walk into this hail of machine-gun fire. They'd lost so many of the young and eventually it was a sort of stalemate, where nothing much was happening in the trenches, because it was the older guys that were generally left, and the older guys didn't want to fight on either side. So once in a day they'd fire into the air and they'd all do their thing and they were all quite happy; so it was mandated in Canada and Australia to recruit the young very quickly and to get them really fired up to kill, and then they sent them over to the trenches to get the killing going again.

VYZYGOTH – That song “When Will They Ever Learn”. I just want to everybody know: we have Alan Watt with us; this is Vyzygoth and this is the Grassy Knoll as well. Alan, you have a web site. Where can people find that, what is it and how can they get there?

ALAN – It’s <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> and there’s a lot of free downloadable shows on the site there; and some of the books I am selling too are up there; the prices are there; how they order them is there; and also some talks on CD as well.

VYZYGOTH – The web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com and that is the title of the three-volume series you did. Is that correct?

ALAN – That’s right.

VYZYGOTH – Now, can you give people an idea what they might find across the three volumes – a little highlight?

ALAN – They were initially written for a series that I did on the short-wave radio beginning in 1998 and I don’t know how many shows were done; it’s well over a hundred and forty, maybe; and I went through the histories of the beginnings of what we call our “civilization” was given to us in the ancient world, and how the creation of the religion came about; how it was used on the people, and how the priestcraft basically controlled the systems – and I bring us up to speed really up to the present day. And these three volumes were really a companion set to that, to help explain more; but more so, I go into, in these three books, a form of de-programming as people read them. I show you things in symbol form and in writing form and I try to get you to think as you’re reading. Most books today are written in such a way that it puts you to sleep. This is the way we were trained, you see; it’s data, people, times and historical dates and that doesn’t work – people don’t retain it; so I try to make them wake up and see these symbols, which are all around them all the time; they have grown up with them. I explain what they are: it’s a language and this language is actually programming you, because your subconscious understands it and you act on your subconscious motivation.

VYZYGOTH – Before we came on, I had a bit of an extensive exchange through Yahoo with a listener, who ironically comes from my own home town in New Jersey. And I have to tell you it’s rare for anybody in the New York Metropolitan area to get it. Because when you are around the major cities, and I think you would agree, you are so absolutely enveloped by mainstream everything that you will never get to hear like that shortwave broadcast that I did, that made me say, is this guy nuts or should I check this out, not you necessarily, you know, but at the time whoever I might have heard. That never would have happened in the metropolitan areas; even out here in the Florida outback enough away from Tampa. I

heard that; so when I hear somebody from inside the New York Metropolitan Area, who gets it, I am really amazed, but anyway, we exchanged about and we kind of boil it down to the least common denominator or the lowest common denominator and that is, Alan: all the world is all about symbology and symbols, isn't it?

ALAN – Yes, it is. It's a whole language and your subconscious really does work on language, just as your conscious mind does; and when symbols are strung together in a certain way and you are in a dreamy state – most people sort of dream their way through the day – you are being programmed with these symbols, which will affect the way you behave in life.

VYZYGOTH – And it would be true also that, would you agree that intelligent people – those who read and opinionate and take in information – are probably more susceptible to being manipulated?

ALAN – Definitely; especially if they have no idea that information doesn't necessarily mean it's true! Because many people truly believe that the Media is there is there to do their thinking for them. And Zbigniew Brzezinski said they were bringing the public to that stage deliberately, where they will give over their ability to reason for themselves and expect the Media to tell them everything that's important to them.

VYZYGOTH – Do you remember an author – probably most of his works date back to the sixties – to the name of Jacques Ellul?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Well, he wrote Propaganda, well, I guess in sixty-four or five. I encountered it ten years later, never thinking about what I do today; and one of the things that shocked me is when he said: "oh, it's good for people to read, because you've got to have them take in information to propagandize them." Now, that seems dull now, but back then I was like: "holy mackerel!" that's right. Ignorant people are probably harder to get to.

ALAN – Absolutely. He was very straightforward with the techniques and how it worked.

VYZYGOTH – And one last take on Ellul. How about you – I never really knew what exactly he was all about. He seemed like a nominal Christian, I don't know; but if you look back, can you give me your opinion on, was he a good guy, was he on our side? What do you think?

ALAN – I know that he was consulted by governments, and I think even the United Nations consulted him on social psychology for mass social control.

VYZYGOTH – That's not good. Well, I think that answered my question.

ALAN – But he certainly said – in one of his books on law and the legal system – that the public are unaware in the Western Hemisphere, including America, that since 1953 every citizen has a personality profile kept on them by the Police. And he said – at that time of course it was the Cardex system with punched holes, but they were updating that in the sixties to computerized systems. What he said was: "these are very complete personality profiles" and he said: "the public must never be allowed to know how this information is gathered on them."

VYZYGOTH – Alright. So I mean, this whole bit about encompassing surveillance and the lack of privacy; one would not be upset about it now – it has been well in the works, hasn't it?

ALAN – It's not new; it has been here forever, in fact. In fact, when they gave us the Bell telephone, that was part of the structure right away.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, okay, now I am moving on to another person, who enjoys listening to you. He's written some little bit more – I think – complex, he said: "can Mr. Watt talk about 'esoterically commanded structure of society leading to a scientifically designed social system?' " Can you break that down for us, first of all?

ALAN – It's esoteric in a sense that there is a hidden group of controllers behind it, there is no doubt about that. And there's also different strata of scientists, specialized scientists working on social control at all levels, and consulted all the time by different departments of governments. They brought in the big Public Relations firms early in the sixties to start to market ideas to the public directly from Government.

VYZYGOTH – Can you name some names?

ALAN – I know that the one that was set up in Madison; it was one of the first ones back in the early 1920s that started this whole idea of how to manipulate the behavior of the public for advertising purposes, through the advertisements themselves; and then the Governments eventually used them to market ideas.

VYZYGOTH – Madison Avenue in Manhattan?

ALAN – Yes, and the company was also called Madison. That was the first company way back.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, this also is somewhat, I think, akin to what you're talking to about culture being plastic and manufactured. This is somewhat the same thing, isn't it?

ALAN – It is, absolutely. When you have a long-term agenda and you've already got a culture created for one particular purpose, which is now over, you must change that culture to get to the next stage to accomplish that; so you always go towards the youth and go to them and bypass the parents. You teach it in school, the culture; you market it to them through the music, through the writings and magazines for the youth; and you give them heroes to follow that are superstars; and it's very easy for the youth then to go in a new direction. They think it's their own, always, but it's actually manipulated and planned by very much older people than themselves.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so we are looking at, back then at 24/7 TV and Radio and videos and all forms of electronic entertainment that can be completely a 360 in anyone's life. This is a good thing as far as the manipulators wish, because they can soak you all day long, day after day, week after week, month after month, year after year. So this whole thing about going twenty...you know, I guess I am really happy in a sense that I grew up in a way when the test pattern came on at midnight, and it didn't go off until like eight o'clock and you to watch some stupid show about like birds or something. And now it doesn't matter, these kids are all absolutely inundated with this about from the time they came out of the womb.

ALAN – Yes; in fact they had write-ups when they first brought satellite television out. They had write-ups from the big corporations stating that through this they could get to anyone on the planet now and create a common youth culture, again, through music especially, and plays for the young or movies for the young; so that even the Eskimo would have the same world culture broadcast to them as an aboriginal in Australia. And that has been done. You can go from country to country to country and you'll see the baggy pants, you'll see the hat on backwards, even in Japan.

VYZYGOTH – Yeah...I'm not going to ask this right now, if we have some time at the end I will, but going back to the statement that the listener wrote: "if I look at esoterically commanded structure of society, is that equivalent to the Elite?"

ALAN – I'll give you an example. I don't know if you heard of Don Scott who has written a lot of material. He's had world meetings with top class scientists and virologists and bacteriologists about the newly released plagues, etcetera, they've had in the last few years – he is from Sudbury in Ontario – and I talked to him the other day and he said that he had been bashing and bashing at the Government for a few years over the spraying we're getting from the skies and he got his MP, his federal Member of

Parliament to go to Ottawa, the Parliament, and demand answers from the Ministry of Defence as to why the spraying is going on – and the Ministry of Defence said they did not have to answer her.

VYZYGOTH – Necessarily a disavowal, was it?

ALAN – That's correct; but it also shows you that – because she was oblivious to this new set of rules – MPs are supposed to be representing the public – and here she is finding that there is another structure she isn't even allowed to get into, above that.

VYZYGOTH – You know, that name is only familiar and I am not going to blow smoke and that is: I believe there was some e-mail information that was kind of a luminous back a couple of years ago, that I think might have been attributed to Scott, and then it stopped happening. I am just racking my brain here trying to remember; that name is familiar; but somewhere along the line it stopped. Does that make any sense at all?

ALAN – I don't know, but I know that he was on a few shows and he wrote a couple of books.

VYZYGOTH – Has he been silenced?

ALAN – He is pretty elderly, I mean, he is not in the best of health.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, now, going on, is this a scientifically designed socialism. I have heard about this from a number of directions. But it does seem to me to be somewhat reminiscent of what probably Wells and Huxley wrote about – a stratified society, where those who did wetwork can find their way through with soma and loving their servitude. What's your take on that?

ALAN – Well, on my site I have his speech that he gave –

VYZYGOTH – At Berkeley?

ALAN – At Berkeley, it's on my site, so you can download that; he does put all that in there and he said: "I don't see why..." He said: "The reason the Roman Empire fell was that they couldn't give the public enough bread and circuses." He said: "but under a scientific dictatorship, properly structured and financed" – he said – "I see no reason why it could not succeed indefinitely." And we have that today.

VYZYGOTH – But this is also a continuum from, I guess, Galton and grandfather Huxley, you know, I mean, this line of thinking, I think, extremely, extremely fatalistic towards people like you and me – I mean, this is really what they want; and so, when we talked before, I guess, yesterday or so, they want Morlocks around to do the wetwork, but they don't really want a whole lot, do they?

ALAN – Not a lot; no, they don't need a lot of people now and they have written about it and talked about it too. I always find they publish so much material; it's just that the media doesn't make it a bestseller for the public to hear about, but it's all available: they want to vastly reduce the numbers of population; and to be honest, I think they've been doing it. We're always waiting them to do a big thing at once, but they don't work that way. They do a little bit at a time, the Fabian way, and there's no doubt from the 1950s onwards the inoculations have almost destroyed so many people's ability to fight off any infection. These inoculations destroyed our immune systems and made us susceptible to coming down and dying with things which shouldn't kill us. This is deliberate; so when they talked about this back in the 1920s in the League of Nations they meant it and even talked then that they can do this through inoculations, mass inoculation programs. The chronic fatigue syndromes, the early arthritis now that's coming out, rheumatoid arthritis in people in their early twenties and even below twenties, these are auto-immune problems, the Epstein-Barr virus, same thing; these make people ineligible as good marriage partners, because they're too sick and weak, no-one wants them. That's how they decided to bring down the West: to do it gradually – but for Africa, they've decided that..."who is going to stand up for Africa? We can bring them down quickly" – and that's being done, as we can see.

VYZYGOTH – Why, didn't they introduce the AIDS there by way of supposedly injecting them with vaccines against the Hepatitis B?

ALAN – Yes, and smallpox. The trail of the infection follows the exact route from Haiti – they actually went to Haiti first with that inoculation program, then to Africa and you can follow the trail that's left behind them. There's no doubt this was deliberate.

VYZYGOTH – Most of our listeners are anti-vaccinationists as well. Have you read Eleanor Maclean's "The Poison Needle?"

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – It's online; it's very interesting also. And she recounts as well that she looks at the 1918 flu, which is really interesting – and she said the only people that got sick were the ones that got vaccinated.

ALAN – Exactly.

VYZYGOTH – She and her family did not get vaccinated and they were actually ministering to people in their home town who had fallen and none of them got it.

ALAN – Yes, and when we go back into the...Britain has records of mandatory vaccinations beginning in the 1800s against diphtheria and then smallpox, and the records of their deaths to those who were vaccinated are identical to the number who got vaccinated. So this was obviously put in place deliberately, and we know that Britain definitely was into this in the 1700s, because Thomas Malthus came out with his Essay on Population and how to cull off the weak people or the “useless eaters” or the “excess population,” which they didn’t need after – they knew eventually that they would be post-industrial and they wanted to have a method to cull them off once their job was over.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, having said that, would you think that what we are headed for, and what to look for, is a collective society, where the individual means nothing but the group means all?

ALAN – That’s what they have told for the public, but as in Charles Galton Darwin’s book The Next Million Years – and he was a physicist, this guy, and a descendent of Charles Darwin – and I think in 1956 he published that book, he went through the need to cull off the excess population and find ways of sterilizing the remainder; and also ways of manipulating the brain itself chemically, so that they couldn’t think independently of each other – the collective, you might say. We can jump from there to Arthur Koestler’s book – he is the same guy that did The Thirteenth Tribe – he wrote The Ghost In The Machine while he worked for the United Nations and in The Ghost In The Machine he worked in think tanks whose job it was to find ways to lobotomize that part of the brain, which has your personal survival capabilities built into it and which gives you the sense of who you are as an individual – and they were tying ways of chemically attacking the brain, though chemicals, vaccines that would carry bacterium there, viruses and so on; and he said they were successful in doing it in the trials. So they were using people for trials, and he said: “the public won’t need their personal defense capabilities, because the government will be making all their decisions for them anyway.”

VYZYGOTH – Alright; so when you talk about chemical lobotomization, could this also take the form of getting the same effect through radiation, through...

ALAN – Yes, there is so many ways to do it, and when you realize that the brain uptakes different chemicals, sometimes even certain metals will gravitate to certain part of the brain, where they are utilized or they carry something with them, you can actually target those primary areas you are after very-very easily and destroy the cells around them. And that’s what they said: they wanted to do...he wrote about it and he said: “all we have to do now is decide whether to inoculate the people with it, put it in their drinking water, or spray it on them.” And I thought: “well, they’re doing it all.” And what he also said, Charles Galton Darwin, was funny in this sense; he said: “We the Elite must not alter ourselves,

because we must retain our abilities for self-preservation, because we shall be leading the earth and steering the future.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, I have to tell you I heard you when you were on Coast-to-Coast with Noory, talking about the longevity of some of these Elites, to include the Rockefellers and Kissinger and stuff; and I’m sure he might be using contacts, although it doesn’t seem anybody else his age is doing it, but when I look at the Rockefeller when he was giving speeches in the late 90s it was like: “this guy is not even, you know, he is not even wincing, no glasses, this guy is just reeling it right off;” and you made – actually it was a very comical anecdote about Kissinger hopping out of the car; was it?

ALAN – That’s right; and he ran up the steps.

VYZYGOTH – And of course, these people aren’t getting, if they should ever have cancer or anything like that, they’re certainly not getting chemo or radiation or anything like that...

ALAN – No, they are not, no.

VYZYGOTH – Well, moving along – do you want to build on another question?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, this individual wants to know: “you can check with him to see why the spin, ‘mind control,’ ‘hypno-TV,’ etcetera, is not working on us; and “us” I would say, is those who get it.” So, how come people like this listener and myself and all those who do shows and all those who listen – how do we stay free, so far, from this manipulation?

ALAN – Well, I’ve wondered a lot about that and what I found, just talking to so many people... people who tended to be more aware of what was going on often had allergies and they would often, again, have problems with either bronchial problems or they’d have stomach problems, intestinal problems... And what you’ll find with some people, because of their physiology – if you were to inoculate them with a particular substance that was to target the brain, because of their physiological differences they will actually pull those particular viruses or bacteria to another organ. That’s one possibility that has happened in a lot of cases; so the brain didn’t get affected the same way. Every baby who gets inoculated about the age of one and a half or two, goes home, with the doctor saying: “don’t worry, they’ll have a fever for two or three days, then they’ll be fine” – and the fever is concentrated generally in the head. Now when you have fever and heat in the head, inflammation, you have inflammation in the brain and cells are dying off; and this is happening every day and the moms are told this is normal; and I

think that's part of the whole process. I really have gone that far that I really think that's part of the whole process. They didn't just write about it from Malthus onward, they have been actually doing it.

VYZYGOTH – I've got some more questions about this whole thing here; but I want to continue with the individual who did pose a number of questions. But let me ask you this though, Alan: were you vaccinated as a kid?

ALAN – I had some; but – in fact I did actually come down after the age of two, after inoculations, with asthma that lasted a few years and then allergies for sure, on and off; but intellectual-wise I sort of soared through school without any problems.

VYZYGOTH – I don't know how nefarious they were when we were growing up – I'm sure they weren't good, I just don't know. I'm sure they got worse as time went on and became a real mainline source of planting things that necessarily come to fruition later on, if you know what I mean.

ALAN – A good example of that, I think, is the sterilization of the male. Every year – and about now, in fact, the UN will be giving us their annual update on the sperm count of the Western male, and last year they said that the Western male since 1950 or 52 had dropped by 75% of the live active sperm of the male of 1950. So we are only about 25% fertile now. And they never give a reason for this and yet, every year they give us the data on it – the quotes, the statistics – and really it should be a crisis situation, but the reason it's not a crisis situation is because it's planned that way.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we all know it's from wearing too tight jockeys...

ALAN – Yeah right...

VYZYGOTH – ...warming up the old testicles. Unfortunately there are some of the cultures who aren't getting the message and are proliferating quite well, by the way. This is interesting also, which I got through e-mail, and I will pose this question to Alan. Then we'll go on with the person from whom we have gotten these questions and couple of these there. "Do you want to comment on the science and the physics of reality holography? This is the Blue Beam Project – do you know anything about that, Alan?"

ALAN – I do know about it. I know that they can actually create anything at all in the sky. I know back about in 1999 I was out walking with someone late at night; and I looked up and I saw what I thought was the Northern Light start up; and for 25 minutes we watched a form, a figure form – which doesn't happen with the Northern Lights – and it all came to one point and you could swear they had wings – and I

thought: “this is incredible; that’s some kind of holography or science going on here, using the ionosphere” and two or three nights later a man from Ontario phoned in the Art Bell Show – now, Art Bell’s had nights when he’s had different people claiming to be Satan on; he’s had a hole in the ground where the voices of Hell shot up from; but this guy phoned in and he said: “I saw a figure appear in the sky that I thought it was the Northern Lights;” and Art Bell immediately cut him off! – and said: “this is crazy!” I thought: “why don’t they allow him to say what [he saw]? That was no crazier than anything else that was said on that show!” And of course, they don’t want us to know that they can experiment and do this with the ionosphere; and with the HAARP technology coupled to satellites they can make anything appear in the sky.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, Art Bell to me is a Government plant – I’m sorry, so is Noory – that shows there that go with the bottom line. I’m not going to ask you about how comfortable you were there, but I’m going to take it that, yes, you get it too.

ALAN – See, intelligence gatherers gather the intelligence that the public are finding out about and discussing. Counter-intelligence takes that, gives us superheroes to follow, who are shot to the top; everybody gets to know their names, they say all the right things that are being said at the bottom – they say the intelligence, but then they add to it aliens or reptilian people and spin it off to ineffectiveness – and that’s how you counter intelligence.

VYZYGOTH – You know, I wanted to listen to – I don’t want to spend a lot of time on it – but I listened to that show one night after they had a Nine-Eleven researcher on and I just got it wrong, I got on the next night – I didn’t hear the researcher, but I heard these poor simps that came on and they really did believe there was something to it as well they should, but they go to the altar of Noory or Bell and they kind of ask questions where they want to be told, you know, it really doesn’t exist, and so they’ll talk about: “well, isn’t it crazy, George, that a plane didn’t go into the Pentagon?” And he goes: “Yeah, well, you know...” and they go off to a shadow road and a flying rod, and I’m like: “dude...” Oh, what are we talking about here? You look at what is REAL and you’ll supplant it with the UNREAL!

ALAN – Yes, when you mix fact with fantasy, everything becomes unreal and it’s diffused then; it’s safe, it’s harmless then, because it’s just too confusing.

VYZYGOTH – Of course, but, you know, we all know the children’s fairytale, about the Emperor’s new clothes. You know, there weren’t any, but they were told there were; and then I look at nine-eleven with the Pentagon, there is nothing! And so, why do you replace what’s real and tangible, with what you’re being told? And somebody messaged me, and I said I understand. You know, good people don’t think that the Government would do this, or the time has come where we’ve been turned on, and I understand that – but in the face of asking questions and having people think, don’t get upset if you’ve been, like

Plato said, pulled out of the cave to look at that which really is. Which, by the way, is kind of interesting he wrote that, because he doesn't seem like anybody who would want to pull anybody out of the cave.

ALAN – He was actually explaining how the public are; they are kept – they are given a version of reality, it's indoctrinated into them and even if someone were to find out the truth and go back into the cave and say: "you know, there's a real world out there," they wouldn't believe him. And so he was showing the techniques of mind control on society.

VYZYGOTH – Yeah, exactly. I mean, it's painful to show people the way things really are; and actually it can cost you your life.

ALAN – Absolutely. There's no doubt about that whatsoever.

VYZYGOTH – I'm going to get to a question here and then I will go back to the original e-mail. It says: "Does Mr. Watt have any comments about René Guenon and other traditionalists, that would be Schwann, Evola, [?] etcetera." Any take on that?

ALAN – On Ebola?

VYZYGOTH – Ebola? No, these are individuals: Evola, Schwann [?] and René Guenon. Does that ring a bell?

ALAN – It does. Most of these characters in history, in that period of time were all, once again, Freemasons, well versed in the psychology of humanity and all put out there to give certain views, so the public would follow them along a certain path. Again, part of culture creation, really. Because that's what they give us. Most of the public will always follow someone they perceive as being more intelligent and a leader, who says the things they want to hear. Unfortunately we never question any other motive behind it and generally get led up the garden path. So I can't really go any further with their particular agendas.

VYZYGOTH – I am fully ignorant of this; I don't think that it's unusual. Is there a time frame for all of these individuals, more or less?

ALAN – I think they are talking more in the 1800s, aren't they?

VYZYGOTH – You know, it's not on my purview, without a doubt. Alright, well, it's something I'll look into. I apologize but that's okay. Moving along, going back to that original e-mail and it's going to get good here, and that is: "What is going on with Denver International Airport which is really truly named 'New

World Airport' – with the murals that are around everybody so that they'll see them?" Your take on that, Alan?

ALAN – Yes, they put so much into that. The building alone, never mind all of the architecture and paintings and frescoes – and of course, they have all their occultic, Masonic symbology in the paintings, right down to the children all following the Leader, you know? It's possible that it's there because there's going to be the new capital of the Americas somewhere, one day.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we did talk about that and obviously they badly want to create an American Union as expansive, perhaps, as the 34 countries in the Western Hemisphere, obviously. I don't know – have you read that White Paper: "Building a North-American Community?"

ALAN – Yes, but I know that in the Free Trade negotiations in the late 80s they had discussed actually setting up a new Parliament and a new capital for the Americas, like "The Brussels of the Americas" and it would be in Montreal they're going to build it. That's what they'd chosen.

VYZYGOTH – Well, that would be interesting. The reason I thought it's Denver – well, something is going on with Denver, there is no two ways about it. And you subscribe also to the fact that, as Orwell tipped us off about, you know, 60 years ago, that boring machines were available and they had probably been at work for quite some time. Now, do you want to posit your thought about why, what they are doing and why they are doing it?

ALAN – There are connections between some major cities under ground, there's no doubt about that. These boring machines, even they have been in the Popular Science magazine at times, and the Rand Corporation are the ones who own these machines. They have never really been fully explained to the public as to how they can operate – and the obvious questions that are never asked by the reporters on them; because it'd really – see, there are 3 levels of reality at work at all times: one for the public, and that's from professorship down. It doesn't matter what you're a professor of, you're getting low-level reality; and there's another one above that, separate again; and another one above that! It's like Nick Begich showing us [on TV] the mind control machines that the CIA had, which were about the size of a TV hand-held converter. As these are now obsolete – and they were used back in the 1950s and they were solid state, before the transistor came out. So, yes, with these boring machines, they claim they can go through any kind of rock and go 24 hours at a time and keep going, at least 5 miles per hour, regardless of the density of the rock. They melt the rock around it, and then it petrifies behind, forming almost like a concrete casing in the tunnel. Now, what kind of metal alloy do we have knowledge of that can withstand that kind of heat? Because it's beyond what we're given, you see. And of course, it's the same kind of metals that they used with their experimental flying saucers from Area 51. The same incredible alloys that the public will never ever hear about. It's all made here on earth.

VYZYGOTH – Now, I'm going to tease myself and leave this for an entrée on Thursday, the 25th that would be – with I would say "next," but I don't want to do it in the last couple of minutes. I would like to continue, though, and somebody asked me once – in fact earlier today – how I ever understood that something went bump in the night; and was it Nine-Eleven; and I said: "no, it was long before that, around 2000." But talking about what is out there and available; and you and I talked also about Orwell's – a section in Orwell's book, where he just jam-packs it with pretty much the way things are or The Shape of Things to Come. And what I did, I had done a graduate project and this is what opened my eyes to the fact that so many science fiction writers didn't seem to be writing science fiction. Because whatever they said came true; were they that prescient? I don't think so.

ALAN – It wasn't – actually it's well documented, if you go into this. Foundations are so important in all of this, because it was through the so-called "philanthropic" foundations that they said they would steer the world. And the Rothschilds of England set up a huge fund for novelists and writers of plays for the stage to actually incorporate certain lines along the stories to do with space travel, early science fiction, that kind of thing. They paid them to do that. These funds still stand, by the way – and what it is, it's called, it's part of "predictive programming." So what they do is, they give you an idea through fiction, when your guard is down; you are not censoring or really critically thinking about anything and you are being "entertained," and what's really happening is: you are being downloaded with an idea or a possibility and so, when the thing comes along, rather than say: "wait a minute – why are they spending billions of dollars to go out into space?" We think it's part of a natural progression, because we have already been familiarized with it in a fictional way. And the big early science fiction writers, who came out, were all funded by these groups. They called them Futurist Societies and the novelists who were willing to take the money attend these Futurist Societies and then spokesmen will come out from the Big Boys who fund them and offer the grants, as long as they go along and incorporate certain things in their stories.

VYZYGOTH – That's another thing we'll do the next time around, about the Foundations. You are absolutely right. Now, let us end with this: did you ever watch the X-Files?

ALAN – I think I only saw one.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I realize now if I am looking back across the times when my wife and I watched it, and I watched it before I knew the things that were really happening – but one thing I thought they did was – and remember, this is a Murdoch station and Chris Carter already admits he had dealings with the CIA and such; but one of the things that I thought was stupid about the X-Files is that their characters would exude black oil from their orifices and eyeholes. Have you heard about this "Morgellon Disease?"

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – And here is a quote: “sometimes little black specks come out of a lesion” – and now I’m starting to wonder.

ALAN – It also happens with the Ebola and the Spanish Flu – those who were symptoms of the Spanish Flu – they would actually have very dark, congealed blood starting to come out of the eyelids and the nostrils and so on.

VYZYGOTH – Then you can understand why I am thinking that we have been programmed or at least prepared for the black oil that will come popping out of our body, so to speak.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so anyway, we’ll get into this more. Alan, listen, thank you so much for coming on and we hope that we can pick this thing up in another week or so.

ALAN – It’s a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, God bless you.

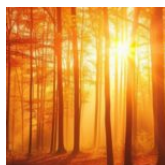
ALAN – You too.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, good night.

ALAN – Bye now.

October 20, 2025 at 8:24 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#107](#)



Alan
Keymaster

VYZYGOTH – Welcome again to another segment of the Grassy Knoll on this September 28, 2006 – and we have with us today Alan Watt. He has been on a number of times before; his web site is cuttingthroughthematrix.com – we’ll talk about all that later; but we thank you for coming back again, Alan, and I hope everything is OK above the 48th parallel.

ALAN – Yes it is; it’s very busy right now – I’m getting the last of the wood in for the winter.

(127.0.0.1)

VYZYGOTH – Well, that’s right; I was going to ask you how many inches [of snow] you have on the ground, but that might be a little premature, isn’t it?

ALAN – Well, there’s been lots of rain at the moment.

VYZYGOTH – Did you have a look at the skies today?

ALAN – I saw them spraying – they are spraying heavily into the clouds and bringing the rain on; that’s why everybody’s got sinusitis.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we came out this morning, and if you didn’t know what they do – when they do it pre-dawn it looks...it really does look like a cirrus cloud.

ALAN – It sure does.

VYZYGOTH – You know, so nobody ever knows – but, you know, unfortunately, you can see those little, little vague stripes left in there, so you have...

And now talking about the way things are – I just want to throw something by you. I’m just starting to see a little bit things coming together; not that anybody else isn’t out there, but this whole idea about the American people countenancing the talk about torture, right? Alright, fine – because it’s going to happen to the other guys.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – This bit about Tribunals now, which means trial without jury; and then something that came down the pipe today that someone sent me from Toronto of all places, and that is what’s going on here; and that is they’re going to find justification to even label American citizens as “unlawful enemy combatants.”

ALAN – Yes; it was Bill 6166.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha. It doesn’t get any better than that.

ALAN – So, 6 ones are 6; then you’re left with 66; – 666. They love these little games.

VYZYGOTH – But now, do American people understand? And the answer is: NO.

ALAN – No.

VYZYGOTH – That now you allow torture, folks, because you never spoke out about it; you haven't resisted the idea of Tribunal, and so now people would say: "well, you got nothing to fear if you got nothing to hide." But the point is: now they are turning the cannons at us. Now we get labelled "terrorists," those of us inside the United States, and guess what they can do to us.

ALAN – That's right. This is the Soviet system. It is.

VYZYGOTH – I was expecting you to say: "this is like a centuries old system."

ALAN – Yes, but it really was perfected in the Soviet era; and that's why they brought Chertoff and other ones over from the Soviet Union to be Head of Homeland Security, because they implemented it. It's a psychological warfare as much as a physical one. And as you say, it worked in the Soviet Union and it will therefore work here. More easily, in fact, because the public are...they think they're free.

VYZYGOTH – Interesting thing is that about Chertoff – a Jersey boy, what I know – I know he had a citizenship still connected to Israel. Did you find that he was in the Soviet Union for any period of time, or...?

ALAN – He has been in the Soviet Union for quite a while – in fact a lot of the top boys in Israel were going back and forth to the Soviet Union from the beginning of the setup of Israel.

VYZYGOTH – And I would say: maybe it doesn't matter, but I mean, he is a creepy-looking human being.

ALAN – You know, they're all creepy, because they're such utter liars and they can lie convincingly to themselves even – I think George Orwell explained that process, which is either natural for them or they're trained in it – in his book "1984" he goes through the process of being able to lie convincingly to the public; draw up a fresh lie and immediately forget it as soon as you've said it – and they do this all the time.

VYZYGOTH – Watching your DVD – and I was going to let this wait until the very end – but since you mentioned Orwell I'd like to move it up front, only to get your take on it. I had not yet seen, really, or heard you deal with a particular entity and that is: one of the things that happened, I guess, a week ago, as a

guest, and we asked for documentation and I am looking for it – that Orwell was a Tavistock. Now, what about these think tanks? And that's what I was going to ask you. I don't think you go on too much about them, but, I mean, what do you think of them and what do you think their role is in the whole global scheme of things?

ALAN – Well, we are run by think tanks, and we have been for an awful-awful long time. George Orwell came from a long lineage of bureaucrats that worked for the British National Government; and he sort of broke away. His father was appointed as the overseer-commissioner for the British Opium Company for Britain and Burma. That was a Crown-owned corporation, all the shareholders being Royalty.

VYZYGOTH – Was that still called the British East India Company?

ALAN – No, at that time it was called the British Opium Corporation.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, that was straight out, that's what they called it?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Oh!

ALAN – ...Into the 1930s. And Orwell was picked at University, an Ivy League University that his father had gone to – Cambridge – and that was throughout; that was standard. That's where Lawrence of Arabia was picked and trained, as the CIA still pick them today – they pick them at the Ivy League while they're students; and they train them for their role in life.

VYZYGOTH – Now, would you say that Orwell was kind of repulsed in the end by what went on and hence he'd write Animal Farm and 1984?

ALAN – Yes, he was. He realized that he had been used to write socialist propaganda through novels, and Arthur Koestler and H.G. Wells were other ones – they wrote, through fictional works, ideas that were socialist in value to get the public to follow them; and when Blair, who is George Orwell, was over in the Spanish Civil War, that's when he met the Communists, the real hard-line Communists and realized that there was a bigger puppetmaster manipulating all sides.

VYZYGOTH – I read an article and I can't remember where it was, but I know where it came from; it was an e-mail group, pretty reputable too. But I read some kind of excerpt that when Orwell was in Spain, I

guess he really was quite frightened for himself apparently. Did you read or hear anything about that?

ALAN – He was more afraid that when they caught on to the fact he had woken out of his conditioning, his own training, and realized what was going on, that then he would be assassinated.

VYZYGOTH – And you know, that's exactly what it said: he either was neurotic though not outright paranoid, which doesn't make you wrong – we know that's right – that someone was going to hit him, or in fact, somebody was going to hit him.

ALAN – That's why, when he went back to Britain, he was shunned by the socialist groups and the big meetings that he used to speak at; because he says: "hey, we are all being used, there is a bigger player operating and they're pulling the strings of all parties here." After that he went up to the North of Scotland to a little island, way out of the way and he demanded to know when the boat came in every month, who was on it, in advance – because he thought he was going to be assassinated.

VYZYGOTH – You know, and we all kind of suspect, but, do you know with any kind of degree of certainty – that his death within a year of the publication of that book was in fact organic to the TB?

ALAN – Pardon?

VYZYGOTH – Orwell's death, was that because of the condition that he supposedly had, the TB?

ALAN – Well, initially he had been taken in, when he came back from Spain, or it was actually after the Second World War – during the Second World War. He was in hospital for a while, being treated with streptomycin, which had just come out at that time; and they didn't give him another drug, which goes with along with it – in the hospital – and he began to hemorrhage to death. So his friends pulled him out of the hospital to save his life. And that's when he realized there was an attempt to kill him there, by the authorities – the Government.

VYZYGOTH – The other person you mention, being the product of, I guess, a think-tank and Intelligence was Lawrence of Arabia. He also apparently voiced his discontent – and can we assume that his motorcycle accident might have been a little murky?

ALAN – He was on a Rudge motorcycle and he had travelled the road many-many times and a hay-cart pulled out supposedly from a field – which is certainly plausible – and he hit it. But it is known that he knew too much; he had been recruited at Cambridge along with twenty other famous students who

became very famous in history and trained in Aramaic languages and set off to the Middle East to set up newspapers to start getting out new propaganda to the Arabs to get them ready for a new system. And he simply knew too much.

VYZYGOTH – Well, in that case then – you have seen the movie, have you not?

ALAN – I saw the movie, but I prefer his book that he wrote himself; it was called ‘Seven Pillars of Wisdom’ and it’s worth the read.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, and that chronicles his whole experience, and of course his attitude and assessment of what was going on. Thank you for that; I am also moving into what would be the first thing that came to my mind watching your video and this is Reality Check – Part 2. You mention oftentimes about the priesthoods and I am thinking it’s “Priesthood,” kind of in quotation marks. Were the priests from the beginning of whenever – were they mostly not-so-much spiritual individuals who may be faking it, as they were what would be akin to mob bosses?

ALAN – Yes, I think really they came out after studying – now, there’s different theories on it; there’s some hints and clues in their own inner religion as to who they are, because they have deviances of all kinds – and there is a hint that they were the ones who rebelled against nature, you might say; the natural way of people and tribal systems. At one time they were killed off within tribes; and then, I guess, as people began to feel more civilized – as we call it – they would save their lives and they’d literally guard them, put them inside caves; and from then they [the priests] grew and grew and they observed the people below – their habits, their behavior – because the first thing you have to understand to conquer a people, you have to study their nature and then you can manipulate it. They studied the stars, their movements; and when they came down [from “above”] they could tell the people when to plant, when to grow; because they knew the solar, lunar and stellar times. All sciences, you might say, they studied – and then they brought in a thing called “commerce” and money.

VYZYGOTH – So then, you’re saying that the priests attained their status, that they did kind of get it and they had some kind of—I wouldn’t say “secret knowledge,” but something certainly that wasn’t being passed down to the peasants.

ALAN – Yes. The first thing they had to find out was human nature; simply observation. Observation, detailing and watching to see if every generation would repeat the same behavior – then they could manipulate it.

VYZYGOTH – Now, is there any kind of racial lineage between priests – or was it something that most civilizations judged by nature kind of “popped up” by themselves?

ALAN – No; there is definitely a connection. People who are brought up in a system as we are today, take everything for granted in that system. That’s the beauty of the system itself. It’s a macabre beauty, because, if your parents can’t tell you that something is wrong with it at all or what exactly is wrong with it, we accept it as being normal – and that’s what Lenin said. He said: the public don’t realize the thousand ways that society could go; they must think the one they are born into is the natural one, which evolved. And people do that – they actually do. So you have to change from a natural system into a new system. It’s the first generation that causes the problem. Once that is done, they will indoctrinate their children and their children will think it’s natural. Money is the key to it; and money is an unnatural product altogether. It started the whole...it took over from barter, which is basically exchanging that for which you need, to commerce and profit, which is different. Profit is different from barter.

VYZYGOTH – What’s funny is you used the word “natural,” because actually it is unnatural, but natural offshoots, isn’t it?

ALAN – It’s a substitute for natural barter; plus it’s a deviant substitute, in that it entails a system called “economics” and “profit.” It’s the profit that kills us; it’s the profit thing, which controls us. That’s the unnatural part. And taxation, which is a spinoff of money. You can’t tax people very easily by simply taking goods from them, or a sack of potatoes.

VYZYGOTH – I’m thinking it still lets them grow their potatoes, but they’ll pay another price for it, more or less.

ALAN – Yes, and then the money is taken, you see, the substitute, which is labor, it’s true – and they can then hire men to be an army or police or whatever and buy war machines, which we will build if we get paid money – all of that. None of it, in fact, could exist without money.

VYZYGOTH – The priests – were they actually though, the power; were they rulers?

ALAN – No, they were behind; they always got the puppets for rulers – you always put a front man in as a ruler.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, where I was going to go with this, and I just wrote these notes down and I had: “Priests” and I have an arrow: “Kings and Queens;” in other words, they create the Kings and Queens and kind of hang back behind the screen.

ALAN – They hang back. All down through history kings and queens had advisors for them; main advisors – and we see that very well with the Catholic Church, which had no opposition for almost one and a half thousand years, where every King and Queen and Prince and nobility had his own personal counselor that was a Catholic Priest from the Vatican, who was responsible directly to the Vatican. And they arranged the marriages, they looked through the genealogies; it was a form of breeding program to get the proper type of King and Queen that would do their bidding; because it's true, you know, you can breed psychological types through inbreeding – the same way as Plato talked about 2300 years ago. You can create someone who is either very gentle or very aggressive, or aggressive and easily managed by those with wisdom. You can actually breed types of people for the purpose you've chosen.

VYZYGOTH – By the way, we always think of philosophers as being benign subjects; but really, Plato was an elitist.

ALAN – He said so himself. Plato went through in his book, The Republic, which was really not just a future utopia for the Elite. He talks about why they should have it. He said that – he said: “the reason that you and I” – he was talking to his fellows in a story form – “you and I have such understanding of nature” – meaning, people and behavior – “is because we have lived before”; so they believe in reincarnation.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I would guess they are right in a sense, and I think that the spirit [inaudible] on a level and continues on. But, you know, one of the things I thought was probably the most disconcerting that Plato wrote about was the fact that he believed that the children should be taken from their families, brought out to the countryside and instructed by the Philosopher King.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – So then we fast forward and it sounds like a really groovy, warm, fuzzy title. Hillary's “it takes a village to raise the child,” like Heckett [?] does Hillary. And I think this is not the extension, it's exactly what he was talking about.

ALAN – Absolutely. He had it right down; he had the Agenda right down – he said: “we can breed all kinds of people ultimately; we can breed all kinds of people for different tasks, in other words the same way as you breed animals for size, aggression, passivity, whatever. We can breed people for the same way, specially bred for the tasks they will have to do.” And that's exactly where Genetics are going today, to make specialized types of humans. And Plato also mentioned that – he said: “we the Elite are members of the Guardian Class and the Guardian Class could generally keep themselves apart from the rest of the “its”; the lower classes were called “the its.” They weren't regarded as being human. However, they

would occasionally recruit some of the higher middle-class ones that showed promise; today we call it “scholarships.”

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, you just struck something in me when you said the word: they called them “its”. And you know, what I’m thinking and we understand that it’s not ill-intended by us, okay? But when we call children “kids,” isn’t that kind of a pejorative?

ALAN – Lenin said it. He said: “we shall use terminology to dehumanize the people to separate them into types.” And as soon as you take away the word “child” and substitute it with “kid,” a baby goat – which is deeper than it sounds, actually. You see, sheep, domesticated sheep, initially came from goats and they were inbred and inbred to get certain traits. So the adults become sheep, you see. When you’re young and a bit more wild, you’re a kid – that’s what they call it. So there are different meanings behind it, but it dehumanizes the people.

VYZYGOTH – I have to tell you; ever since – and that’s not my idea; somebody has brought that up to me and I had to say: “you know, I think you’re right” and I have just come to the point now I can’t use that any longer. I just think it’s disrespectful and once you know it and you know the real meaning, you can’t use that anymore.

ALAN – You can’t, no.

VYZYGOTH – Also, going back if I can to the analogy that we departed from when I said “priests and kings,” if we were to fill that out today, I mean, I kind of scribbled down: “Bankers” to “Prime Ministers” and “Presidents.” Do you want to refine that as far as who hides behind what these days?

ALAN – It’s so multi-layered; ultimately the whole entire system of the world revolves around money, which very few people truly understand, even the con-men that sell all the survival stuff, you might say, and ways out of or around it. Money is an unnatural thing. We are all trained from school onwards – and it’s the whole purpose of schooling – it’s so that you can serve the system by earning money, which they can tax back from you, which is labor really; and then they can employ, as I say, agencies, think-tanks and build armaments and get armies together with money. You can’t get an army together without pay; they’d all go home eventually. Money is the key to it; this is a system, an entire system revolving around money; and yet only about a dozen families in the world, supposedly – the world bankers – have the right to declare that any country, this country or that country, can print up so many dollars. It’s a complete con game; and the guys at the top, when you ask them privately, they will admit that this is a pure con game; it’s a carrot system. We’re all trained to chase after carrots.

VYZYGOTH – Down here and everybody who is in the States can do this. I've done it twice: go to my bankers, you know. Alright, I don't want to sound elitist but you don't go to the tellers, perhaps, you go to one of the officers and you ask them; I said: "do you realize that the Federal Reserve is not federal?" I did it twice and twice – he had no clue. So, can you imagine that those in the profession who have something hanging up behind the counter that says, you know: "Federal Reserve Bank..." – he had no idea.

ALAN – I know; I talked to a banker a couple of weeks ago – it was for an inquiry I was making about something to do with ordering, if I set it up – and I sat for over two hours lecturing her on the history of economics and money going back for thousands of years and she was fascinated by it. She didn't know any of it.

VYZYGOTH – I know. Also, just to take a look back on education. Did you happen to hear that George Carlin five-minute rant that was going around about the way things are, more or less?

ALAN – I don't think so.

VYZYGOTH – It was great. It was laced with obscenities. Maybe you can call it gratuitous. I mean, I wasn't offended by it, because he was mad, I was mad, and it just seemed to fit. But one of the things that he said about education was that "they don't want anybody to critically analyze anything; they want 'obedient workers:' 'obedient workers.'"

ALAN – That's what the mortar-board hat that students wear in graduation – it literally does signify that their natural head, the round head has been 'squared' – "perfected" as they call it; "shaped," the Ashlar of the Masons and the students have now been dumbed down enough to be approved, quality-approved to enter their system. That's what it means. And the Big Boys laugh about this. The high Masons laugh about that.

VYZYGOTH – Sure. But, you know, the thing is – I know there are a lot of good teachers out there who are doing instinctively what they know is best and they're also having to deal with Curricula and other mandates being sent down. And of course, now we are getting to the point where it's going to leave the local school district to become a national thing and then right after that it will be an international thing.

ALAN – Yes, it already is.

VYZYGOTH – It is, again, like you said, they are just incrementally exposing it to us but the plans have been laid down and they are ready to go. But, you know, what I find so tragic, and another one of these

elephants that got by us, you know, kind of like what we talked about the Federal Reserve. It is: how that maggot John Dewey had been given the educational system of the United States to mould, you know, and Hahn, and Boyle and Skinner and their trade. I mean, here are characters out of the Platonian or Platoistic mindset, where they don't think; they look at children as kids, widgets, who are meant to be trained!

ALAN – Skinner put his own daughter in a cage and studied her – and got away with it! What does that tell you about who is behind them? He got away with it! You find that Lord Bertrand Russell was given Royal Charters by the Crown to open up experimental schools in 1900 onwards, where he was allowed to do things...promote pre-pubertal sexual contact with the students in a time when a molester would have been hung! He was given Royal assent to try these experiments, because the experiments were to be used ultimately worldwide on the public, on their children.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I mean, I was in the educational system. And I had to make unit plans and lesson plans. And, you know, I didn't think the way I do now – this is 1995 – but still in adulthood I had been around and still didn't get it. When you do the lesson plans the Number One thing, and the Goal, is the "behavioral objective." And never once did I ever say: why do I care about behavior here? Aren't we trying to teach people things? And so there it was, right in front of you, and of course, Bloom's Taxonomy is loaded with that as they invert and they ridicule, which sometimes is base knowledge, which we all need, otherwise how do we add, you know what I mean? You know where England is by the way. And what they hold up as highest is synthesis, when they come up with their own ideas in education.

ALAN – Yes, it's social indoctrination into political correctness and it's done scientifically – and I always go back to Beria who was the head of the NKVD in the 1920s and 1930s in Russia, that would become the KGB – and he gave a talk to the Komintern around 1932 – International Communists' Association. And in that speech, tremendous speech he said, he said: "it used to take us a generation, around 70 years, to make, to get a change in society through behavior modification of the public; through repetition, repetition, until we start parroting it." He said: "now we have it down to every five years; we can put major changes in;" and he meant, through kindergarten. And he said: "eventually we'll be able to modify it per annum." So what you've got today is a child going to kindergarten at two years of age being programmed in a scientific fashion; and that's what Bertrand Russell said – these are the very words of Bertrand Russell: "programmed in a scientific fashion" for the things which they won't experience until they had 20 or 30. These will be changes in society, which they will accept readily, thinking it's "normal." And then, next year the ones who come into that kindergarten get programmed a year ahead again for the next part of the change. It's incremental.

VYZYGOTH – And this is exactly what Plato was talking about, where the Philosopher Kings may be the education system, but the education system is taking over, and it's slowly usurping more and more

parental rights. Now they'll give you the excuse: "well, there are so many single parent homes out there;" that's the excuse – that's okay, that's the reason, that's not the real reason though. People who are implementing it on the local level believe that it is. But we have – what's happening, and you said it, we're having longer school years, we are having longer school days, and we'll have earlier entrance into the system. And of course, some believe – and I think Charlotte Iserbyt does a good job of this, who lives up in Maine, and has written a book: "The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America" and she is saying: "so what's with all of these K [kindergarten] to 20 curricula?" What is grade twenty; what's up with that?

ALAN – And, go into another book out by Gatto; it's "The Underground History of American Education" – well documented; and he goes through the fact that all of this system came out of Germany and Prussia back in the 1700s and 1800s and he gives the statements by all the top players and they were quite open about the function of education – it was not to give them just the survival ability within a monetary system and be good taxpayers, but it was also to make "well-behaved, obedient citizens."

VYZYGOTH – It's funny you should mention Germany, because that rears its head again in the 20th century when Dewey and the boys went over to that school of experimental psychology. You know, the other thing, Alan, and we'll get off this and I want to do some business with you. But, you know, in America, and we were talking about think-tanks and such – time and time again, some of the most nefarious characters seem to be connected to the University of Chicago.

ALAN – I know. I get hits from them all the time, because, even on the internet, they have massive funding from the Homeland Security and high-tech equipment there to try and hack certain peoples' programs. So they are part of Homeland Security.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. We're talking with Alan Watt, the web site is: cuttingthroughthematrix.com; I also want to tell you, folks, by all means if you want to ask a question or make a comment to Alan, you can do so: vyzygoth@hotmail.com. Okay, that being settled, by all means in the second half hour – please chirp up if you wish. Now, the web site, you've got, Alan, is growing by leaps and bounds; so why don't you tell us about the new developments that are around there and what's all available?

ALAN – I have shows going back from radio on shortwave international from 1998 – I've got more from now on disk; there's two out now, it's 12 hours per disk. I have the two DVDs up for sale; I am making another one this winter. I wrap in music with it as well to show you how music manipulates the mind and I also expose a lot of the esoteric stuff – well, at least middle-range esoteric, on the video. I've got 3 books for sale, which are really good for de-programming. I hit you in between the eyes, which should be obvious, in a symbolic fashion. So I tend to use the techniques that have been used on the public, to try and de-program them.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and I heave to tell you, yesterday we had somebody on, called Freeman. And he does a lot with symbology as well; and here is one of the things that I got to go back and take a look at in a sense of it's always all around you and when I have these discussions with my friends who don't want to be taken out of the cave. If I go back to my old high-school – this is where I'm going with this. We had a high-school built in like the late twenties. And it was a beautiful stone edifice; and with the kind of terraced castle-type tops. I mean, it looks like something medieval, right? Well, the joke is to me every so often they would take the picture of one of these gargoyles that were supporting like this little ledge below, you know, the terrace – and now I'm thinking to myself: "what was with that?" I mean, was it a Freemasons' thing? I mean, I want to go back to my old school and I want to take video of all that's up there and find out whether or not this was another – I mean, this isn't really going to impact us in a sense, but it's an example of at least: "the joke is on you." You know, we never asked like: "why did they do that, this demonic weird-looking creature?"

ALAN – Sure, and you have to find the pillars wherever they have pillars; and you count the fluting around the pillars and so on – because it's all Masonic and it's all coding.

VYZYGOTH – That'll be a good reason to go back up to Dodge; but anyway... In the DVD also, you talked about the stages of Humanity. Now, are you envisioning, because of all of the research you've done, that there is one coming that may not be as humane as the others before?

ALAN – Well, there is no doubt about it. Scientific magazines, scientific meetings, world meetings – they have been meeting for every year, but in the last 10 years or so they have been coming out more openly as to the new designed perfection of Humanity, to be done through genetic engineering. And they mean it; they are quite serious – this has always really been the Agenda where they are going to make purpose-made humanoid types for specific tasks, right along the way of Plato, but by using genetics rather than just selective breeding – and that's for all of the worker societies. The Elite themselves, like Charles Galton Darwin said and Arthur Koestler says: "the Elite themselves must not change themselves; they will do it in the old-fashioned way" – because the new type of worker will be unable to think or reason for themselves, meaning: they will have no personal survival capabilities; they will be programmed. Whereas those, the Elite, who are "steering the ship," must retain those faculties of self-preservation in order to steer the ship: Planet Earth, basically.

VYZYGOTH – Look, this bit about "beyond selective breeding" – now, we are not even supposed to know that that's going to be on the horizon! I mean, that's a given as you well know and rightfully so, with the long-range plan. But we haven't really seen – we have just seen, I think, the beginning of the softening-up of the populace; it's like what we talked about with the Tribunals and torture. And I think we had an episode down here that's emblematic of what's to take place, with the Terry Schiavo situation. But we are looking at two things, are we not? Depopulation beyond – and I'm talking about "beyond selective

breeding,” but also the killing of – or the “eliminating,” shall we say, because they don’t want to use the K-word – the eliminating of, shall we say, “challenged life?”

ALAN – Oh, absolutely.

VYZYGOTH – ...And also those who are older and infirm, like it’s the end of the road, anyway? That’s why – this bit about hospices, okay, but there is a lot of hemlock in hospices.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – What about what’s taking place now? Are we being prepared to accept this kind of depopulation?

ALAN – Yes, we are programmed primarily through fiction; and there has never been a time in history – even though mankind has an infinite capacity for fiction – there has never been a time up until now, when from morning till night we’re just bombarded with electronic radio or television shows or movies: other people’s conditioning right into our brains along the same agenda. And we don’t even take part in the debate; our opinions are given to us, we simply adopt them. And we hear all the time about “efficiency, efficiency” and crisis after crisis, even though we don’t really have the crisis – it’s just possibilities of crisis; and therefore the need to reduce... and it’s all to do with economics itself – this artificial system of economics, where nothing will exist in the near future without a specific function to serve society. And so the “useless eaters” will be eliminated either quickly or gradually – that’s how human life is valued today. It’s not valued through any kind of religious system that the public are aware of – I say ‘that the public are aware of’ – there is a religious system at the top: it’s to do with efficiency, where nothing will exist without a particular purpose. The elimination of the “useless eaters,” as Bertrand Russell talked about. That’s what’s coming. With technology and science they don’t need so many people anymore.

VYZYGOTH – Russell wasn’t all that neat a guy. Was he part of that whole Coefficient Club?

ALAN – Oh, he was born into...he was a member of very old British aristocracy and nobility, related to Royalty, with picked parents and so on; and he worked with Tavistock Institute and other think tanks. There’s other ones above Tavistock. Tavistock is the main one for the predictive programming that we get fed through movies and talk shows and prearranged debates on Television. That’s where our opinions are given to us or downloaded into us – but there’s higher institutes in England for nobility and Royalty than Tavistock.

VYZYGOTH – Well, so now we have amongst the masses the notion of depopulation. And also that's being prepared in children's heads because we've gone to all this group work and collectivism, where your value is only that which it is to the group; you have no intrinsic value being a human life.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – Now, on the other hand, you have the Elite, probably as we spoke about before, kind of kiddingly, about how long these guys like Rockefeller, Kissinger and Queen Elizabeth the 2nd last and all of this. But they have access to probably what? The best medical care there is, probably light years ahead of what they allow us.

ALAN – Royalty and Kissinger have mid-level – a middle level.

VYZYGOTH – Middle level? Who is on the top?

ALAN – Oh, there's ones above them. See, they're worker class, and even Kissinger is still classified as a "worker bee". In the coding they use, "the lazy boy" is the one who does no work. Those are the ones who have much – the highest form. There are three – in all of this occultic system there is always three main levels with categories within. And so we have from professorship down – it's the bottom level of biology, physics and so on. Middle level is the Kissinger level and Brzezinski level, Royalty level. But the ones who generally keep out of the limelight have a much higher level even still. And the ancient Egyptians talked about this too.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I wonder, like you say, with politicians and characters like Brzezinski and Kissinger, Aurelio Pecci and whatever – that in a way they are a bit vulgar, because they have actually taken the bribe.

ALAN – They're very vulgar about it. I watched a documentary a couple of years ago here, when Kissinger and Brzezinski were up – and they didn't appear together on the same show, but they were interviewed by the same man for CBC – and the arrogance just...And how they think they're conning the silly little people, it really flows out of them – they mock the public.

VYZYGOTH – Well, and I also think that the politicians and such in a way prostituted themselves and they are going to be stuck with that, because they did take the cheat; they didn't get into where they were because of any kind of elitism or blue-blooded'ism. They got there because...like I said. I mean, I look at what's going on in the United States now, and I just wrote a column saying: "Do we ever ask ourselves why we allowed lobbies and pacts? Isn't that called bribery in any other form of business?" And then I

take a look at everything that's being sent to Congress, what little is these days, and senators go 100-to-Nothing on it. Nobody gives it resistance.

Alright, listen – I want to get back into also this “great leap forward” if we could, but before that you do have a comment and a question. This comment regards school, it says: “At a certain point early on in school, I was told I was just there so they would get state aid for a warm body. And this was reinforced throughout my scholastic career.” And that's another dangerous thing down here, Alan, and that is with these SED classes and ESE classes and all of that. They have to have a good number, the same number every year, which means: if they were ever taxed with kids that were truly-truly impaired, they don't get in – they get mainstream. Or, if they don't have enough, they go out looking. And some of these parents that I am speaking to about this rotten school district in Pasco County, I watched it myself. They went out and influenced kids in who shouldn't be there. Alright, so anyway, that's enough of that rant; and I don't want to bore you – and it says:

“Can you please ask Alan to give a few quick and easy examples of what to tell people to wake them up? I know some people don't want to wake up and are far too conditioned to bother with it. But with the people that are showing signs of waking up, could you give us five or six points – how would you start with an ice-breaker and trying to get people to ask their own questions?”

ALAN – If they truly are; at least – see, they have to ask the question, to begin with. You cannot wake someone up, who has swallowed reality as it's been presented to them. You can't do it for them. They have to at least become uneasy to the stage where they ask a question to you. If you have some of the answers, you don't suddenly blurt out everything you've heard on the short-wave radio and overload them. You feed them that which they can comprehend, which will affect them personally. See, most people really only care about themselves, unfortunately. And so, when you tell them something that's going to affect them personally in the near future, that generally gets them motivated. It's the rare individual that thinks really outside the box and realizes that what's going to happen to everyone is so diabolical that you must participate in stopping it. Very few people today are unselfish that way. There are some.

VYZYGOTH – I find sometimes what kind of helps, and you're right, you can't do the whole nine yards there, because any time that you – and of course, you've heard talk shows where somebody who 'gets it' tries to go onto, you know, Coast-to-Coast or whatever and kind of lay it out; and of course, if you try to do it in forty seconds, you sound like a maniac.

ALAN – You do. You cannot flow out everything that you know that's going to happen; even if you have the documentation with you – you can't flow it all out at once, it's so different from the Six-o'clock News that the average person will classify you as crazy. They do believe – and Brzezinski said this in his own

books, which people should really read; this man worked in the Defense Department; he worked with the Tavistock-type institutes of psychology and psychological warfare and technological warfare of electronics and technotronics. Brzezinski said the public are coming to a stage where they are unable to reason individually for themselves. They can only repeat that which is downloaded into them by the Six-o'clock News. That has happened with most people. That has happened.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. This is just an aside, we're not going to spend any time here, but one of the things that I'd like to do – I got to start to chart this – is that recently, Alan, we've had down here with the three networks, and on a local feed, they don't do it on like Monday, you know, on CBS or NBC or ABC Evening News; they do it in the morning – in the morning, okay? They got that crawler [scrolling news feed on screen] going. And they get these sports scores and stuff, but I mean, why do we get the crawler? So I just – I want to see if I look at it across one at a time whether or not something's being done here. You know, they don't do it just for nothing. Are they doing that in Canada at all with your local [TV stations]?

ALAN – Oh, we get that too. Sure, we do. Everything is so coordinated today – everything that comes across the radio waves or Television is cleared by high censorship committees. It's completely cleared. And to give you a clue about how the double-think actually works – it's fascinating. We tend to think of publishing houses as being there to help authors get works out. George Orwell explained in his own book, his biography. He explained when he found out himself that they are not there to help you get stuff out! They are out there to select what the public will read. And it's the same with all media. At the top there are controllers; that's why you can switch channels at news time and you will get the same blurbs and exact same little television shots from all the different stations that are using the same stuff and format, same topics. They are all coordinated from above, because these are the "information wars" as they call it and they are ensuring they have total control over it.

VYZYGOTH – The earliest I go back is about the forties. The books that I have read that have been telling people the truth, were never published by Viking or Random House; it's always been with small, and for the most part now, long-gone publishing houses. So, thank Goodness that they were around at the time when there were people with eyes to read, I don't know.

ALAN – That's it. You see, the US still maybe has a few; I don't even know about that anymore – whereas George Orwell found out in the 1940s that Britain had none; they were all one big company. He found that out. It doesn't matter about all the different names they go under, they were obviously all in touch with each other. He found that out and he wrote about it – and it's the same worldwide now pretty well.

VYZYGOTH – I've got a comment that's being thrown out there if you can address it or bounce something off it by all means; if not, it should be heard. This is from a listener who just went back to school, back to graduate school. Says: "My professor said he expects an uprising at the universities within the next

eighteen months. Don't know how he figures that; have to wait to get to know him better before asking him questions." Have you any indication that you think, I mean, I don't see – I think they're all asleep. I mean, the students, I mean...

ALAN – There's only one thing that would get them to riot – and I think that's what he probably means – is if they're going to cut back on their funding and their grants and so on.

VYZYGOTH – Or I'd say if they take away their cars. Alright, another one, it said: "I understand the idea that we have been manipulated but I don't know how to weed out what I hear; and when I'm helping my children with homework I look for manipulation but don't see it. So, how do you stop what you can't find?" Do you want to respond to that?"

ALAN – Well, you have to change your way of thinking. You have to think for yourself. There's hardly a thing you can read, when you are really-really conscious, where you don't see the other side of it. You'll always see the intent behind. It's like the movie "They Live." I encourage everybody to get a copy and keep it and watch it many times – because it's so full of an allegory of a reality, done in a fictional form, of this system; and once you're conscious, everything becomes very clear. You will see it. The reason you can't see it right off the bat, is because you're not totally conscious. Because you still really believe in a benevolent hierarchy. When that goes, you start to think for yourself. See, we judge people by ourselves: "I would never do this, so they would never do that." That's how simple it is.

VYZYGOTH – I would also suggest too that the idea is maybe not to look at every lesson by lesson, but stand back and take a look at the spread of work over a month or two. You know: "is there a general theme here?" That would probably be more telling; when you're inside, taking it unit-by-unit, it may not be as obvious and I think that's the reason why. I mean, we talk about Fabian Socialism, it's a great educational tool: you do everything little-by-little. And they don't know what hit them until the whole nine yards are done.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – So I would say, especially when it comes to Humanities – I mean, you can't screw too much with Math – but to take a look at what the Unit means, what are the objectives of the Unit; and I think that's where you'll find it; perhaps not assignment-by-assignment. One of the things that this individual wants to know, since they know you are from across the pond: Basically, what is the deal with boarding school?

ALAN – Well, boarding schools are not a new idea; the ancients used it too for the Elite or the wealthy. Eventually it became used for the middle-class helpers for the Industrial Era – they created a Middle Class – where you send off your children to boarding schools; and so they're detached from the parents. Now, the parents often, especially Nobility, even the mother doesn't wean the child – they have a nursing nanny – and the child has contact with the nanny, very little with his mother. And the whole idea is to give them an estrangement from contact with people. They go into a system, the boarding school system. They used to get abused; homosexuality was rampant with the masters of these schools and they came out being very good workers for the system, psychopathic in a sense, but they'd also stand up for the system, because those who are abused will generally defend the abuser. So they stand up for the system and will re-enact the abuse that was done on them, to others. It's a form of detaching you from human emotion and family contact until you belong to a System and you are dedicated to the system, as differentiated from contact with your parents, for instance. The System is your parent.

VYZYGOTH – Before we run out of time again, Alan, tell us about the web site and what's all there?

ALAN – Yes, it's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I go through dozens and dozens and dozens of free programs to download; free videos to download; and I have other things you can purchase, which keeps me going; it keeps the site up there – and I hope people look into it, because time is getting short, and eventually these kind of sites will be closed down.

VYZYGOTH – That's true. Also, would you say – and no one wants to say when they're producing something, would you say perhaps the timelines for the next release of the next DVD could be around springtime?

ALAN – Maybe even before.

VYZYGOTH – Probably the last topic we'll be able to touch upon before the time runs out and that is something I alluded to before about this "Great Leap Forward" – now, that sounds real nice, but do you think there is a little something Saturnine about it?

ALAN – This is the little tongue-in-cheek thing behind Evolution. In Evolution there has never been any proof that anything actually changed from this into that – never! It just doesn't exist! It's a Hindu philosophy, in fact; evolution is part of the physical reincarnation, you might say – along with the spiritual – but they have always talked about the Great Leap Forward, where we change from one type of being to the next – a higher, evolved type. The only way anything can truly evolve is through scientific interference. We know that for a fact; we can certainly change things. And "The Great Leap Forward" is the perfection of society into a new type of almost robotic cyborg worker with a small Dominant Elite at

the top, the Guardian Class, the Dominant Minority of Charles Galton Darwin's book *The Next Million Years*. This was all planned way ahead of time; they wrote about it before I was born, and they are right on schedule.

VYZYGOTH – You only gave one example, when you were talking about this particular issue in the DVD Reality Check Part 2 – this is pretty interesting, because you only mentioned: “this is what science would be involved into making perhaps the better human being” and there was the mention of Frankenstein, which is kind of interesting, because that was really an extrapolation of what was going on in Europe at that time, I believe, by Galvani, who had thought that they could create actually give a 440 volt jolt to a human being.

ALAN – That's where “galvanized” comes from. And of course, Shelley's wife wrote the Frankenstein book, because they all were high Rosicrucians. They already worked for what they knew as the Global Society – they worked for the Dominant Elite as most authors and poets do. They give us our thoughts, even those that we like. So they knew there was an Agenda coming up to do with science, which would alter Humanity itself. And so they put the problems or the problematic things they would run through in fictional form, which is a form of predictive programming.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, when we mentioned about Wells and Lawrence of Arabia; I always get them mixed up. Now, they were malcontent, so to speak, but you said they were using fiction as a way of predictively programming those generations to come. And yet somebody who didn't meet with a nefarious end, but say, in the event of the first who did, and who used fiction but then came right out and said it, was H.G. Wells right when he comes out with *Open Conspiracy* and *New World Order*.

ALAN – He was so confident at the time – and H.G. Wells a manic-depressive and a paranoid too – so he had real bursts; and a sexual deviant in many ways. He had all the qualities necessary for his category. He was very confident after the League of Nations was set up; and he wrote about it, thinking they had already gotten – and he wasn't quite wrong actually – they had already gotten a form of Global Government set up in its embryonic form; and all they would need then was another war to bring the world public to its knees, so that they would accept a global system and a new hierarchy structure.

VYZYGOTH – What has interested me, that I think also has been a bit of a – not a distraction, but a “look at this hand; the other hand does something else.” To me the blueprint for a Global Empire was the Vatican's desire for a Second Holy Roman Empire; but it seems that besides that – I mean so these characters that come out of Britain: Rhodes and Rothschilds and this whole Coefficient Club and the Round Table and the Kindergarten – I mean, what is it with the Brits that they were like just so enamoured with this stuff?

ALAN – It's all one system. In the 1500s when Rosicrucians burst forth in Queen Elizabeth the 1st's time, her whole Court was Rosicrucian. Cabaalah was the religion at the time: mystical Cabalism – and so, see, you could not have been two opposing systems constantly in conflict with each other, which tells you that the Vatican system and the system in Britain – Rosicrucian, etcetera – were all connected. They were all part of the same structuralized system, although they appeared sometimes to be at opposite ends of the spectrum – for the public's point of view; but in reality they worked in collusion.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, you know there's a Hegelian Dialectic when they can create the problem and that's a fake instigation, if you will, I guess, for a kind of confrontation. And again, we look at it and Doctor Walter is correct, I mean, he claims the Jesuits sprung off Freemasonry, which obviously was full of Protestants – and so they could make their little fake battle, as the Catholics and the Freemasons.

ALAN – Yes, and they also gave Catholic branches to think that they were opposing the Protestants, at the bottom; and yet, Albert Pike talks about at the top himself; he said where thirty-third degree Masons were brought in from two opposing camps – at least the guys at the bottom think they are opposing each other – and they are sworn to oppose each other in public only! The leaders.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we're out of time and there is something that I wanted...I'll mention it to you and hopefully we can do another show on that if you would come back. Thanks, Alan, for coming on – we never take you for granted and we're always glad you're here.

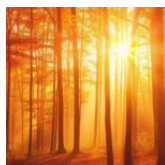
ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, God bless you. Take care now.

ALAN – You too. Bye now.

October 20, 2025 at 8:24 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#108](#)



Alan

VYZYGOTH – Welcome to the Grassy Knoll for yet another segment – the movable feast that is known as the Grassy Knoll – this is Vyz; and with us today we have Alan Watt. Now, Alan is somebody who you might have heard on, he is a frequent guest on Jackie Patru's "Sweet Liberty" – and there is a listener to this show and that show out in Manitoba, a very sweet lady by the name of Lady "O" who said in an e-mail: "You might want to check this gentleman out" – and I did, and she was right; and I am glad that he

is with us today from, once again, the Great White North. We have a guest and that is Alan Watt and Alan, thanks for visiting the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure to be here.

VYZYGOTH – You know, it's kind of hard to define exactly who you are, and I am going to do two things: one is – I am going to ask you an ice-breaking question, okay? And I just want your take on it cold, and then we'll go on to how you came about the information that you have and the work that you have done. Do you have any original take on this shooting of a citizen down in Miami's Airport?

ALAN – Miami?

VYZYGOTH – Are you familiar with what happened there?

ALAN – I wasn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – Okay. Well, there was a gentleman apparently, who is bipolar, had come in from a flight from Colombia, South America, and supposedly he was not on his medication and flipped out after the plane touched down on its arrival in Miami. Subsequently, an air marshal shot him dead. Then they took the luggage out of the plane; spread it over the tarmac down in Miami; had bomb-sniffing dogs checking them all out, blew up some luggage and found no explosives. So, I mean, I am just throwing that out because, you know, how we hear these stories and is that first take and what really is going on; and I just didn't know if you looked into that: whether or not it had affected you in any way, shape or form.

ALAN – No; I mean, it's not unexpected, because, in fact, it's to be expected now as they really beef up the security side, and the guys are getting trigger-happy too, you know. So I'm not surprised at all. They had this whole deal in London Airports since the seventies. And the public there are now used to armored vehicles even patrolling inside the airports and special police units and the black outfits and so on; so this is not really to be unexpected; it's going to increase, in fact, obviously.

VYZYGOTH – You know, this may be just one of those organic occurrences; it just might be. I mean, we are all suspicious and speculative, and for good reason. While in this case it may say more about people and pharmaceuticals than it does about any kind of show of force by the air marshals or the military or whatever. Be that as it may, I just wanted to throw it out there, but Alan, I am always curious especially about people I have not really got a lot of information about as to their experiences, and as, you know, with regard to their first look down the rabbit-hole. When did you start to realize that the world that we live in is very much a matrix around which there is the real world?

ALAN – I always tell people and I am not kidding; I think I was born that way; because I saw two realities co-existing simultaneously from really the beginning and the first taste of it I got – and this is in Scotland, of course – was simply walking in and out of friends' homes; and when you are a youngster you can do that and they ignore you, you know. They carry on as normal; and every home I went into, everyone was arguing about the same things, which was to do with what at that time was rent money and money for food; it wasn't for extras in those days. And yet I thought: "well, how old is this system?" – even then I asked those questions; and I thought: "if Britain had an empire, how come I don't see anybody with the fruits of this empire? They all lived in London, which to me was a foreign, you know, country at that time. It was so far away, and of course, the more I studied, once I got into school and had access to the libraries – and then I had excellent reference libraries too from old towns there with very old books – I realized that they were indeed changing history as time went on and they were rubbing out the truth with every publication of updated history books; and yet you could go into the reference libraries in Scotland and look over books written in the 1700s and get the real stuff that was happening at the time.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you make an excellent point, because I had been the beneficiary of seeing information like that in the United States and I think you were probably more endowed with that sort of thing and were more freely accessible to it over there than here. But, yes, the books of antiquity, the statements that were made in the past are very much, as they say, is prologue to the future in a lot of cases...and I think that a lot of the luminaries were really in Great Britain at the time with the United Kingdom, who had this plan; at least part of them showed it to us; and of course I am talking about Rhodes and...known as Kindergarten; they were very-very vocal about what they wanted and they thought it the greatest thing. This was not, I don't think, as prevalent over here in the United States, especially contemporaneously. Later on, now, you know – and I'll talk to you about Carroll Quigley later on; but your remark about going back in and taking the looks, you know, at the information there, the writings of these elitists' hands that said: "this is what we're going to do" – and they're doing it!

ALAN – In fact, the astounding thing is that they did write about it right up, openly, until the early nineteen hundreds, because primarily those types of books were only read by each other, themselves, their own peer group and so they had nothing to worry about the masses or the working people. So they were quite open about where they were going, you know.

VYZYGOTH – When I tell people that the Plan has been pretty much exposed from time to time, sometimes with a laugh down the sleeve, many times overtly, as we see with H.G. Wells and others, even George Bernard Shaw – and they say: "well, why would they do that?" Now, maybe you've had that question posed to you; maybe it's not an important question, but to these people who do not want to go where you are leading them and they realize you've got some hard information – how would you answer them about why they would do that?

ALAN – It's a legality, I believe; I've come to the conclusion that these guys are so legal; it's also a high Masonic ritual, where you must mock the victim; in other words, you inform them and it's not your fault if they don't quite understand what you mean; or they might think you mean something else, or they go into denial. However, legally they have told you where they are going. And I've noticed this over and over again; they always announce it somewhere.

VYZYGOTH – Interesting you should say that. Are you familiar with a Rebecca Carley?

ALAN – I've heard the name.

VYZYGOTH – Well, she started the whole thing. We had interview years ago and she said to us: "if you want to know where things are going, all you have to do is watch the Sci-Fi Channel and Hollywood" and she said something to the effect that is on my web site and this spurred off a bit of an international gathering of pre-911 overt symbology in movies and in, you know, some of Murdoch/Fox presentations, like the Lone Gunman and, believe it or not, 'The Simpsons'. So she said, in their sick Masonic minds or in their sick Masonic code, if they tell you what they're going to do before they do it, it makes it Okay. Would you agree with that statement?

ALAN – Yes, I'd say that the lower Masons haven't a clue either, because Albert Pike said that they're no different from the general public but the higher Masons definitely do; they talk in codes.

VYZYGOTH – I'd just done an article for a paper and I put it up on my web site: vyzygoth.com on the "Zee Files" and I did one today on high-degree Freemasonry and its impact in the United States necessarily, okay? So I'm only going to get hate mail from the Blue Lodge guys, even though I did try to stipulate that the Blue Lodge has no idea and you are right: Pike stated it in Morals and Dogma and elsewhere that they are porch members who are meant to be kept in the dark.

ALAN – Yes they are.

VYZYGOTH – And I want to do, if we could, an hour sometime on just this whole "Masonry/Egyptian Sun-God Worship/Mystery Babylon Religion" thing in another show. But getting back to what we had spoken about: what it all comes down to? I mean, I think that this "One World" effort is partly spiritual, partly political and partly economic. And I think we all agree now that it all comes down to economics. And so let me state that to you: do you believe that what we are going to is what had been wanted since maybe five centuries ago?

ALAN – Even longer.

VYZYGOTH – Alright; can you tell: is it really to you a primarily economic system that they want to implement globally?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – How far back does it go to, Alan?

ALAN – Well, The Great Work they call it – the Great Work was born about 4,000 BC; that's what they claim in higher Freemasonry and also in Talmudic Judaism they also claim the same thing: that that was the beginning of this "cycle," they call it; so now today it's about 6,000 years old and this is the last phase of it, so it's a very old plan. And what they mean by "the light coming down" or the PLAN coming down from Heaven – what it meant was that was when the light dawned, the beginning of the actual Plan itself or the Great Work; and sure enough, that's when we see the heavy outburst of merchandizing and gold trading in the ancient Middle East from Sumer and all over that area, even though they weighed the gold at that time. I don't think coinage came in until about 800 BC. So they weighed it, but they used that as a substitute for real wealth and that was the first con, the first great trick that was ever done: to make people take that instead of food or barter, you know.

VYZYGOTH – So the development of the currency, one which was metal, was probably the first move, is that correct?

ALAN – It was definitely the first move; the entire structural system, even then, which they built up very quickly, enabled them to create cities, because then they could hire men. It's very hard to hire men if you have a ton of carrots or vegetables; but if you've trained them to accept money, then you can buy back their labor with that money, you know; and you create the first city – and then the city is artificial – it's the first artificial habitat for humans; and so they must use the money within the city because they don't produce anything themselves. Everything comes into the city to support them. Then you recruit the army within the city and once you have the army recruited, you can march out into the rural areas and dominate the people and force them too to use the same money system. And that's what went on and on and on. And eventually, of course, they created the first empires and even the early empires of the Phoenicians were the first free trade zones and that's what they called them: "free trade zones." Because wherever they went they introduced the same standardized weighing of – actually it was silver they really started with. And so they had the same weights and measures, right up to the present day, from the days of Sumer! It hasn't changed, with the gram measurements and so on.

VYZYGOTH – Have you ever read a work called The Babylonian Woe?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Am I to understand that perhaps, either you agree with that information or mind some information from that particular work?

ALAN – There is a lot of good information in there and a lot of the facts were right-on; it's how they actually installed their own tyrants into countries; and then the tyrant would start borrowing from the guys who put him in power, which were the bankers; and create the debt system for his country; then you tax the people; you get them into slavery through taxation. So it's a con job; "it's all a magic act" as they say, but it works very well and it's worked right up into the present day.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Let me recap if I got that straight. There is a bit of a progression here: you can create the money to stand for value, right? And you can build the city, which is an artificial construct, so to speak. And then you can create the army; and I am looking today at what has happened in the twentieth century; and can we take it another step and there may be more steps – but can we take it another step and say: after you've got the money, you got the city, you got the army, somewhere along the line you've also grabbed all means of information, so that no-one can shed light on what you're doing?

ALAN – Yes, because, what you do, once the public accepts money, you can then tax the public and the taxation: the word tax is "to labor"; that's what it means – you "tax" yourself when you labor. So they take it back from you, so many energy units back from you in the form of taxation; so you are really working for them. In fact, today in the Federal Governments – I've been told by some people who work there – they say that everyone works for the Government. And they do really, through all the different taxes that you pay.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, no matter who you work for, you work for the Government. And of course, there's that whole issue here that we talk about the United States – maybe it's even true in Canada, I don't know – where we look at ourselves as having (or some of us do anyway) two citizenships: one is a resident of some geographical thing called the United States, and as employees to the corporation known as the United States of America, Inc. Going back to earlier times, are you familiar, have you ever read any of the work by Philip or Paul Collins?

ALAN – I think I have, but it was a long time ago.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, now it's only because they're going to be on, shortly, also. They kind of created this continuum, I think that even went back to the Canaanites, to the Phoenicians and through, I guess, the Venetian Nobility and then, later on, I guess that the Rothschilds and such. Are we looking, are you in

agreement or can you give us some kind of high point in the timeline with what particular dynasties or nations really worked this scam to perfection?

ALAN – Well, I think this scam somehow had been done in what we call “a previous time,” “an age,” you might say; and that’s a convenient way of categorizing chunks of time; and we know for instance and it used to be believed that Sumer was the first civilization. That was on the go maybe 5,000 BC; and yet it appeared out of nowhere and it rapidly had all of its different specialized priesthoods who were bureaucrats and judges and so on. It didn’t learn this by itself; it did not evolve that way; it had the information as might be seen from a previous age, and then we go into all of the clues that there was a previous time, when society has reached a certain height or zenith of power and technology and some sciences as well and for some reason most of it was wiped out; but the knowledge of that system came through again and started off; and now they know, because they dug up all the Sumerian cities that there was another culture that pre-existed them, who were also merchants, and they were called Hurrians or Harrapians. So this goes way back, we don’t know how many thousands and thousands of years that this has been understood. But it does seem that the science for some reason was partially lost at one point. They all talk about catastrophes on the earth and a new beginning – so I think it’s probably a new beginning with some of them coming through with all of the knowledge of how to re-enslave the people – and that really is what the Great Work is; it’s re-establishing something, which they dimly referred to with their Golden Age, you see, and they want to re-establish that; and I think that’s what it’s all about. I don’t think they evolved anything in Egypt or Sumer; probably it’s true there were secret brotherhoods who came through from a previous age with the knowledge and the sciences and knew exactly how to re-establish it – even in a more primitive form.

VYZYGOTH – So it’s almost like with every civilization or epoch the same process takes over again.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – And also it’s interesting you mention this, because, I guess, in times gone by – and I am not necessarily going to identify any religions whether it was Sumerian or Babylonian or whatever. But the priesthood was necessary in those days because they held the Mojo and it was necessary to corrupt them first, was it not?

ALAN – Yes. Corruption is never a difficult thing, if you understand human nature. And I don’t think there’s any being or subject on the planet that’s been more studied than the human beings, even many thousands of years ago, and a real eye-opener is to read the writings of the Greek philosophers and then you realize that when they pulled Freud out of the bag – Freud was just...he was from kindergarten to what these guys understood about human nature.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, we had people on, who have – not so much intimidated, but said straight-out, they thought that our species was de-evolving. How do you feel about that?

ALAN – De-evolved; I know that's a popular theory and I wouldn't say so as such; I do think, as they say, there probably was a catastrophe and we find in the writings of Tacitus who wrote for Nero – he was a historian for Nero – that the Druids in Europe claimed, in Britain claimed that they had records of previous ages or catastrophes and how they survived them and they lived inside high mountains, inside caves. You find that in the writings of the Greek historians – they had Mount Parnassus in Greece; and even if we go to the Armenians that lived at the foot of Mount Ararat, the real Ark is inside it; I mean, it's just tunneled, in other words. It's riddled with tunnels, that mountain. And that's where the high priests in those days survived the catastrophe. Those who were left on the surface, I don't think all were wiped out, but after a few generations they had gone back to the wild, you might say; and after an amount of time these priests would pop back out of the mountains with all the knowledge and they came down with the knowledge from the mountains. That's the records of Sumer, in fact. They came out from inside the mountains.

VYZYGOTH – Perhaps it would give us a theme for a third hour, if you will be so good in time to give us a three-parter. I'd like to really run that by about the inside world. I am not necessarily and I'll say this preparatorily that I am not so much a "hollow earth" guy, but I think there's a lot of stuff going on underneath.

ALAN – There always has been; even today there's underground bases; huge things all over the world; every country's got them for the Elite to go in times of trouble; and that's no secret, you know.

VYZYGOTH – I keep thinking it's "useless feeders" who live on the outside, right? Alright, at this point I do want to give you an opportunity to tell us about how people can access some of the information, especially the series that you write that you referred to as a companion set in print to go along with the interviews you have done. Can you tell us what it is; and where people can find it and how much it is?

ALAN – Well, there are three of them, the writings. I have "Cutting Through" I call the series: One, Two and Three. The first two mainly go into the ancient Masonic and the modern Masonic codings, because every language we have ever known has had the Masonic codings written through them and it's used all the time in our face and we don't realize it. I write the two in a gestalt-type manner, so that the reader doesn't go to sleep when he is reading; and as I say, that's a Western indoctrination technique: we have all been programmed to fall asleep when we just soak up data, you know? And we don't retain it; so I write this in a fashion to keep the person involved as he's reading; and that way he will remember it. The third one is to do with the monied system going back for thousands of years and the writings about the monied system from Egyptian and Greek writers – how it came about, who ran it, how they brought the

countries down one after another through debt and who was establishing it and so on. It's interesting that even the ancient writers like Aristotle... Aristotle, who basically gave the Christian Church its lead; they copied Aristotle's philosophies for centuries. Yet, Aristotle, who taught Alexander the Great to be a nice tyrant – Aristotle was married to one of the richest bankers in the Middle East. So they are always connected, even historians. [See <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> for book ordering information.]

VYZYGOTH – Well, I have had some zany experiences with an author out of Calgary, called by the name of Charles Wilcox, who has written a book about the Catholic and the Vatican provocateuring, during, you know, mainly around the Civil War time. And some of the stuff that I had gotten back from him regarded video tapes. I don't know what they did with it, I mean, it's scary; and I actually sent him back his own tapes, that he would do a lot of CBC taping, and, you know, sent me shows down. I sent some...I sent him back; they came back to me. They ripped the crap out of it, it was gone for a month and sent back to me – and that's kind of unsettling. So, yes, as James Thurber would write: yes, Father does check your mail.

ALAN – Oh, they do.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, getting back to the task at hand. And you said some interesting things, but, you know, looking back at the money situation. William Still – I don't know if that's a name you're familiar with; are you?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Still said when he was on, and I refer to the Babylonian Woe and the whole money system and he said, you know: "either as to supplant that notion or to expand on it or build on it," he also said: "it's not so much what you use as value, but that the nation that has it is in charge of creating that." How do you feel about that?

ALAN – Well, personally, I don't care who runs money, or who decides or even if the people think initially that they're in charge of it; if they could possibly be – they wouldn't be in charge of it for very long, because that's human nature. So I don't think in a monied system the general population can never win out. It just can't happen.

VYZYGOTH – Well, in a situation as in the United States and I'm sure you're familiar with it; we look at a day of ruin, the day that they got through the Federal Reserve and then shortly afterwards, the income tax. The United States Government, I guess, performed an unconstitutional act by extending to another

entity, that which belonged – that activity that belonged to the Government; and that is: we allowed the Federal Reserve to regulate the value of coin. And I don't know, whether or not, while you were over in Scotland any other time now in Canada – did you ever see an advent tantamount to that?

ALAN – Sure.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so that every nation more or less had this event, where all of a sudden they became basically enslaved by a taxation mechanism?

ALAN – Absolutely. I think the income tax in Britain began in 1917 as a temporary war tax. And that stayed there, of course, because nothing in that department is ever temporary.

VYZYGOTH – Right; there's no taking it back, once it happens.

ALAN – No, no. And of course, they're liars anyway, because, you see, we are regarded as children. We are sheep. We are really the sheep, you know, and sheep aren't the brightest creatures on the planet. They are in fact the stupidest. And the shepherd, the good shepherd... Then they've always had a good shepherd in every age, you see? He doesn't come in to see the sheep and scare them; he comes in and he'll talk to them. And some of them might even come up and he'll pat them, you know. They get used to him; he doesn't cull one of them and eat them in front of the rest or skin them and use the clothing. He'll coax one out from the rest, out of sight and then kill it; and that's how you deal with sheep; you never let them know what's really going on – and that's the reality of this parallel government we have, which is worldwide. Maggie Thatcher – she gave speeches in the nineties, early nineties across the world and the speech was under the title of the New World Order. And in Massey Hall in Toronto some novice reporter actually wrote it up in a weekend and I guess the editor was off, because it appeared there; and most of the guests were CFR, which here is Canadian Institute of International Affairs – Commonwealth country. She said: "the next coming war is going to be with the Middle East and fundamental Islam" and that they'd all have to get prepared for it, it was coming. This was around 1991, you know. And so I knew then what was on the cards.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you mentioned two dates and I can't let them go by or be past too far from them without addressing them right now. That the UK would come with an income tax, very close in time to us; is it not a coincidence?

ALAN – Well that's the world, isn't it? That's our sheep world for us, you see? Everything's always a "coincidence." And you'd never get the truth out of the Big Boys. What struck me too: during the sixties and seventies and eighties in Britain – actually since the end of World War II – were massive layoffs, and

the public were never told why this was happening. It was absolute chaos and the suicide rate was incredible, because people had no future. And the Government went on as usual and didn't say why, of course, because they "don't tell the children." And some people suspected what was going on; I certainly did – and I noticed that the language every year, as delegations went over for the Common Market they called it at that time – the economic market – they had little phrases in there, like "cementing close ties" and this term "closer ties" came up over and over and over; then I realized it's a legality; it's a legal term they are using here. They were binding the countries together financially; and if you do it economically, then you do it politically too – and sure enough, once they had united the countries together through deception...it was released only about a year and a half ago from the British Parliament that they had, they read the whole report out. It was printed 1948 – that's when they started this deal – and they said that "the public must never be allowed to know the real intent and goal" of this agenda until it is completed. So, here you are: this is rather typical; forty-odd, fifty years after the event you get told the truth.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, I go looking back from reading whatever. And they cite, as I asked you in fact the other day about where'd you read that and you said October 30th Boston Globe; and I mean, thank Goodness, I can access that stuff. But even when it's electronic, in databases such as Lexus Nexus, that may some day disappear, if you know what I mean; and go down the memory hole. However, thank Goodness, for Microfiche and Film and all that other stuff, where you can go back in and look in the past, like, say, Foreign Affairs. And then you realize: after World War II there was a great deal of rhetoric about New World Order and stuff; and of course, it wasn't in Life Magazine or Look Magazine, but these characters were talking about it; and then you wouldn't have mentioned it before on other programs, where the think-tanks are raised up to create basically policy for all of us globally. And I go back looking in the 1970s and I can't remember the author of it, but it was in Foreign Affairs and the title was: "The Hard Road To A New World Order." Now, in the 70s I wasn't paying attention, but when you go back and you look at that, it's like "Holy Mackerel!" But another thing too, you know, you say that Thatcher was talking about the New World Order in 1991 and by now it's probably known by many that the Daddy Bush's first mention of the New World Order in the United States was Nine-Eleven, 1991.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – And again we go back to this wonderful numerology that the Freemasonry holds so dear, don't they?

ALAN – Yes, indeed.

VYZYGOTH – And I am also thinking about another thing that in the past show we had...we did a show on a lecture given by an individual by the name of Dr. Enrie Slaughter from the Woodrow Wilson School of

Government in Princeton. And she wrote a book; it's out there, available on the Amazon, but she did a lecture on the New World Order. And let me ask you how you feel about this, I mean, because, here is what she said: "The nation state is alive and well, but it's disaggregating and what we really need now are international judiciary, legislative and regulatory agencies." So, don't you find, Alan, that it's kind of a double-speak? The nation state...

ALAN – It's always a double-speak.

VYZYGOTH – Yea, and you know, it's funny, because in the "question and answer" period some lightbulb in the audience – and this was given in Austin at the University of Texas Law School – and a guy, the guy called her out on it and she kind of, you know, "ehem, well, ya," and she said: "it's only in the thinking stage; nothing is firm yet." As if to say: as long as it is a concept, it doesn't really matter. It's like: "well, it's not going to stay a concept forever." So what are you telling me, folks? I mean, it's harmless, because you are thinking about it?

ALAN – And what you'll always find too, is when someone like she was talking about it at that time, whenever they announce it to the public, everything they are talking about is already obsolete; they have gone much-much further, always. Always. They were never "just going to do" something, they have already done that stage of it.

VYZYGOTH – Right. And they just soften up the public with a little P.R.. It's like some woman said, I remember to hear on some show about all the gadgetry and all the weapons that they have – a lot of bullet-less weapons, if you know what I mean? And she said: "listen, if you hear about it now, it was in R&D fifty years ago." And of course, we have talked about, are there any such thing as really science fiction writers, you know? One other thing about this; and then I want to go back into a little bit of antiquity again with you; and that is: I mentioned a White Paper that somehow just didn't get on the hill and the mainstream news just didn't pick it up, Alan, and it's called Building a North American Community and the three entities that had contributed to this White Paper were the Council on Foreign Relations, the Canadian Council of Chief Executives – does that ring a bell?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Okay; and the Consejo Mexicano de Asuntos Internacionales. So these characters, who aren't elected – who knows from under what rock or woodwork they come – and they are making policy, and while they claim that they are not attached to the Government – within the body of this work it says: "but we want this implemented by the year 2010." And it's like: if you're not attached to the government, who is going to implement what you guys are cooking up?

ALAN – Well, that's the whole thing: you see, the Governments are just a front. They're just a front, they're a paper tiger.

VYZYGOTH – Why were we given governments? What was the deal with that? Was that really for self-rule or was that for guys, well, to be preoccupied?

ALAN – Well, they found out in the 1700s; that was an age in Europe of rebellion; the public had enough and there were so many rebellions going on; so they began the Chartist Movement to give – and of course, they gave their leaders to the Chartist Movement, saying we're going to get rights for the public – and out of that came your so-called "democratic" system. Prior to that it was only the nobility who had votes in anything; and eventually about World War I again, the British public actually got the vote – the general working public. And, so what they found: if the public thought they could vote – see, we don't vote people in, we vote the present bunch out, we're so sick of them; that's how it works. And so they found that if they give you the chance of someone new every four or five years, then you don't have a revolution. That's how this game works.

VYZYGOTH – So, as we see in the United States right now – and I think this is probably...I mean, it's not that I am that parochial or myopic about the United States, but I think that people have to be looking at us for all that we supposedly had, and are, and were, or whatever. And we're being given the biggest bag of dog manure and we don't get it!

ALAN – No, you don't get it, no.

VYZYGOTH – And so what I am saying, I was on a show today, I called in, as a caller, and I said to this Democratic show and I like the guys, and I'm listening to some 9-11 stuff, but I'm saying: "you do a disservice, don't you understand? The Democrats cannot save the country. You guys, when we have a regime change – just like you said – or what we are going to have, say Hillary comes in, right?" And then the Democrats – even though she is continuing with the plan – the Democrats will support that which they castigated when the Republicans were doing it. So everybody is sitting there saying that "the good old Republicans are dead, we rule the world, we'll do it right," and then they'll do the same thing that Shrub did, that Clinton did, that Daddy Bush did, that Reagan did, that Carter did. Gosh!

ALAN – Yes. That never changes, there's only one Agenda and it goes forward, regardless of what front person is in power or appears to be in power. The bureaucracies really have bypassed the politicians since they set up the League of Nations. And H.G. Wells talked about that when it happened right after World War I. He said: "the politicians are now irrelevant, because the high-level bureaucracies can converse straight with their counterparts at the League of Nations." Now it's the United Nations. They

don't have to even go through the politicians. And those guys, remember, all these bureaucrats, the Federal ones, are unelected. And they are also hereditary positions, again, that's another thing that people don't realize. That we have generations of intergenerational bureaucrats who all are brought up with a silver spoon in their mouths; they all live together, marry each other and they know what their agenda is, in those bureaucracies; they don't care who is apparently in power, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, my feeling is this, and please respond. It seems to me that Europe – the Old World – may have been the “Old World,” but they were the Strong World. And even though the United States became the New World, our freedom was only short-lived and that really, to this very day, because Europe was out there the first and captured the wealth that really they still run the show and only let the United States think it was the top dog, because they were very-very willing and generous about using our best blood to go fight European wars and other things. So they made us feel like we were King, and then they said: “Okay, bring your troops over” and then, to me, you know, it's...I'm not talking about the British people, alright? And the Brits kind of sat back in the rocking chair and let the Yanks go at it.

ALAN – I think it was Kipling that was in on that changeover, because there was a poem written about “The White Man's Burden” and that “We pass the torch on to You” – and that was written and read eventually on the US Senate floor by the author. That was a Masonic meeting on that floor, you know? I mean, the word “Senate” is an Egyptian word; it means the “Chessboard.” So, when someone addresses that from another country on a Senate level, that person is a high-degree Mason.

VYZYGOTH – And so that also was embraced by the Roman Empire, was it not?

ALAN – Yes, it was. So it's a game, you see, and only the boys on that board, on that level, understand the game; and that's what he said: “We'll pass the torch on to You;” because they had exhausted the British taxpayers; they had taken them through an Industrial Revolution, where they couldn't even buy the shoes that they were making, you know, as Franklin said. And they had been taxed to the hilt, they had been sent off for perpetual wars ever since the Rothschilds took over the Bank of England and Britain was exhausted after World War I. So they had to pass it on to the up-and-coming one, the New Champion, you see, under a better cover of, you know, “freedom,” etcetera – a country with not a long history. Britain's history was...no-one would trust London ever again, or Paris, or any of those old countries, so they created the United States to take it over; and that's what it did. The shining knight on the white horse; and that was the guise that's come up to the present time: “We are doing it to make the world safe for Democracy,” you know?

VYZYGOTH – A quick sideboard question, because we are in that season of happy Saturnalia for Christmas or Xmas or whatever you want to call it, when you m...[interruption] ...if you could give me a response to this; and that is: would I be correct in assuming – and this is not my idea; Harry, my old

partner and I talked about this – but did Dickens kind of give an elbow to the ribs of the Rothschilds with something like, you know, the Christmas story, Scrooge and Marley?

ALAN – Yes, in a sense he did. However, there was another side to the Rothschilds that's never discussed. And that is – now, the traditional story that people love to use is that the Rothschilds' sons were sent off to different countries and just took over the central banks by cunning and good luck, you know. Now, here's a dumb thing for anyone to believe this. The British aristocracy and nobility came from Norman descent and they had already run Britain for over a thousand years, thousand and a half years – or at least a thousand years. So, anyway, they had their own hit teams and assassins and so on. They allowed Rothschild to become the manager of that bank. Because they could have bumped him off at any time and they would have, if it was all real and they truly were enemies, because they were not going to allow anybody to come in and take over their money.

VYZYGOTH – That's almost like a Chicago gambling scenario from the twenties here, you know what I mean? If you move into somebody's territory and you won't give it up, you are going to pay.

ALAN – You are going to pay; and this lone guy, this fat little guy walking around the narrow streets of London and he was left unscathed – that tells you that he was protected by the nobility.

VYZYGOTH – Was that old Amschel Bauer?

ALAN – Amschel was the father.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, and this was what? Nathan?

ALAN – Nathan Rothschild. That's the thing. I mean, he was left alone; I think he was brought in for his purpose by the nobility and the aristocracy.

VYZYGOTH – Well, now I am reminding everybody that you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz with Alan Watt. Alan has a "Cutting Through" series, three parts. Again, would you tell us which of the three parts relates to what particular topic?

ALAN – Well, the first two – one and two – go through Freemasonry and a few things, which they have really never thought about. I go through how they literally really created the English language to contain all of their codings and they created it in the 1500s and Francis Bacon talked about the creation of the English language; and the third one goes into the monied system, the control technique of creating debt

in countries, and then putting their own boys in charge of those countries to manage the debt under the guise of governments and so on. They're definitely worth the read. It's different from what you've seen before. [See <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> for book ordering information.]

VYZYGOTH – And what is key here with regard to the monetary situation is that you take international postal money orders, correct?

ALAN – That's right, from a Post Office.

VYZYGOTH – And those Yanks that are willing to live dangerously, you can send him Federal Reserve notes and put it in tin foil and send it on out there. I am just curious, if you don't mind me asking it; I am not really familiar with where Estaire is – where are you...what's the closest city you're located in?

ALAN – Estaire is near Sudbury. Near Sudbury, North Ontario.

VYZYGOTH – Wayne Gretzky owns a hockey team there, but that's not an important thing. Alright, going back to the history. I am going to ask you one too. There's an organization, I found that had very little light shown on it in England – it was an Anglo-American relationship. Quigley gave up a lot about Rhodes and Milner, but said nothing about the Pilgrim Society. Are you familiar with that at all? What is the deal with the Pilgrim Society?

ALAN – There is a long connection here with this Mystery bunch and Mystery Religion and the United States, going back to the foundation of the United States. There is even a play on the word Puritan, because many of the Puritans, when you really go into it, had a little bit more than religion; and they were extremely wealthy, they had their own charter of democracy, by the way; it was democracy they had on their ship they had put together themselves, supposedly; and they even had a structural system where they would divvy up the land when they landed; and run it in a communal fashion, almost like a mini government, a mini democracy. And they had scandals, which broke out after the head-man died. I saw a book from the 1800s recently, in fact, in an old bookstore going into this and how he'd legally and through devious means managed to take money from so many of them; and property without them even knowing, but did it all through various legal means, so I wasn't surprised there. But there had been a tie between the Mystery Religions, you might say, and the ones who claimed to be pure, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, Theresa Roy [?] wrote about this; this was the first time that I encountered it and he did a three-part series on it and he referenced the books which you read; and I got them through interlibrary loan. Two of them were written by a member; the third and the latest was written probably as an authorized biography, if you will; but they have in the back all the meetings that they have and usually

there they have a guest and who that should be? It was Kissinger in this one and that one; and then they tell you where it was and all; but then it suddenly just says: "the Inner and the Middle Court." And I'm like: "what's the Inner and the Middle Court?" And I wonder, you know, "hmm, that sounds interesting" and they say not much about it – no guests of honor or anything, just "Inner and the Middle Court." And this reflects back to what you said about the City of London. To me, if I look around probably the two biggest networks I think that run the show; the City of London – is that to be distinguished from London?

ALAN – It is, really, it's got its own Charter.

VYZYGOTH – And I think also the Vatican. But the City of London; it's a very interesting situation, isn't it?

ALAN – Yes, it is; it's a sovereign, really, a sovereign state within a country.

VYZYGOTH – As is the Vatican, true?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Are we right in assuming that the Royals never really did fade away; they may have stepped back and like you said: "alright, let's have this Government thing going, get on guys, see you later on." But are they poised in most of the nations of Europe to step up one day and wish the re-institution of, this time, a new feudalism?

ALAN – It's already happened, in a sense. The new feudalism, as Carroll Quigley said, would be based...the new feudal overlords would be multi-and international corporations who would then be dictating policy; well, they are, as we know. They are through, because they all have front groups of NGOs and they fund these front groups, who then put pressure or the apparent pressure for public consumption on to the Government, who then quite happily sign the various laws that they want enacted. So the international corporations are already doing this. They have been doing it for many years, in fact – and Carroll Quigley was quite explicit about that; that that would be the new form, again, of economic tyranny run by the overlords, which are international corporations. To be honest with you, I really don't think we have separate international corporations – that's how far I go with all of this. I think they are all one anyway.

VYZYGOTH – I agree, but could you be a little more explicit in developing what you have just said? When you talk about international corporations as being all one, can you give us some kind of example of it?

ALAN – It's common sense. I always think of Albert Pike, who gives you the laws and the rules of this Masonic game. And he said that "a person who will not use their own powers of reason," – not the Media's or what you're told, but your own powers of reason, he said: "is nothing more than meat on the table and a beast of burden by choice and consent." And so my reason tells me that if there were two or three major car corporations – for an example – and a CEO can leave one and go to another, a supposed "competitor," and take all of the future plans with him, obviously, then there would be chaos on those markets. And you could never allow them to even leave, because those guys make business plans for fifty or a hundred years ahead in investments. So, how on earth could the top man leave, knowing all the stuff and go to a competitor? It would fall apart; there would be warfare amongst them.

VYZYGOTH – So, in a sense, we have a Global Monopoly.

ALAN – Yes, we have it right now and that's what I've known for many years; that really everything is one, as they are always telling us – they are all one and it's one system. You don't get up to the top in anything because you work hard and you're lucky and get the breaks. You only get up to the top if they open the door and let you in. That's how the real system works. And it's like Bill Gates, I mean, he deals with the computer industry, so he is the Masonic gatekeeper of information. You have your Apple computers. Apple is what? That's knowledge, the Tree of Knowledge, you see? Takes the Apple. The best apple is a Macintosh, you know. I mean, this is all Masonic wording.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, you mean, it is just not a coincidence, eh?

ALAN – Oh, no. They're playing jokes with us, all the time.

VYZYGOTH – And one other thing I wanted to tell you, we're going to probably run out of time and I want to run by your information again. I know I can't send you an e-mail, I know what your situation is; but in the Pilgrim – one of the three Pilgrim books, you would love it! There is Harry Truman with a grin from ear-to-ear, as you know Harry Truman could smile; and he is glad-handing somebody from the Pilgrim Society – it was not somebody like a king or a prince or whatever, and the Masonic grip is just so in your face: it's like the joke is on us, guys – you know what I mean? So, I mean, you'd love it, I've got to somehow get you that facsimile; I keep threatening to put up a whole series of what we could call "They Know The Handshake," upon the site.

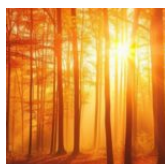
We have been talking to Alan Watt out of Canada and he is a frequent guest on Jackie Patru's Sweet Liberty and a couple of other places; and you can look around and do a search and you will find out what he is about and hear other interviews he's given. We hope he will come back for tomorrow with us. He has written a series, called the "Cutting Through" series – it's 3 parts.

Alan, that's outstanding, I mean, I am getting better all the time. We're gonna leave him now, and if you would, I would ask you if you could – I will tell you, well, I'll cut you free, but if you don't mind I will call back and we can make some arrangements for future shows. I hope you have enjoyed your time here, obviously, we, you know, I am very-very encouraged to have heard so much about you and that the fact is that you are the real deal and we thank you, and of course, we'd like to have you come on again. This is Alan Watt, I am Vyz; this is the Grassy Knoll and we'll catch you in another week. Good night.

ALAN – Good night.

October 20, 2025 at 8:25 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#109](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

VYZYGOTH – Welcome again to another segment of the Grassy Knoll – these shows are being pre-recorded and they will air sometime in January, so if current events fail us somewhat, you'll understand that they weren't necessarily in our purview at that time. With us for a second hour of the three we hope to do with him, is Alan Watt. He is the author of the Cutting Through series, which he has written, three titles. And they are, as he said, a companion to the radio shows that he does do. We'll talk more about those titles and how you can access them, later; and this is Vyz, this is the Grassy Knoll and we are talking to Alan Watt and Alan, thanks for joining us again today.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – You know, we let off with talking about the "SYSTEM." And I think that's a great title. And we didn't get into it as much as we hoped to do today; we did kind of an overview. But it is very provocative – we all, kind of all agree; everybody kind of agrees, Alan, wherever we are, that it's all about the money. And when we first talked off air, we said, you know, what it is? – and you identified it as if we are looking for a system, an economic system. So let's pick up, if you wanted to do some preparatorial remarks for everyone, as the last time, please do so; and let's get into where it was and perhaps where it is; and where it's going.

ALAN – Well, this whole system, which we take as being normal, simply because we were born into a certain phase of it, as our parents before us, and take it for granted; and Lenin actually, who was trained by the best bankers on the planet – made the statement that there are many directions that mankind can go as the society, he said: "but the public mustn't be allowed to know this." In other words, they must think that the one they're born into is somehow the natural evolution. And true enough, if your parents don't warn you about things, you think it's quite natural. And yet, your laws, your legal system, your educational system, your future of working as a taxpayer – because that's what we are – it's all decided

for you in advance. And then you realize that you really have very few choices within this particular system. You have certain directions you can go as from the hub of a wheel; but eventually, if you go too far you will always find that perimeter at which you can crawl around but you can't get over. Because that is the SYSTEM; it's a total organized system, right down to how many laborers or middle-class are needed for a particular country at any one time – and right down to even “culling off the herd” as they call it when there is too many of them with no real function to serve. And if we go back to the beginnings, again, of this system – I like to jump back and forth, because this is a continuum, and people get stuck or hung up on certain aspects of history, which is sort of hung out for us to see on the washing line, and I think it's deliberately too. Because, really this system has been unbroken for thousands of years. It's a system where a few people can get everyone else to work for them, take their labor from them through the money they introduce and they take it back in the form of taxation, and with that money that everyone accepts they can hire and maintain in the field armies and pay them, you see. And then they can go and conquer other countries; so this has been a continuum for thousands of years; and if we look at even the definition of a “citizen” – well, a citizen basically means “someone who was born into an organized society with pre-existing duties to that society.”

VYZYGOTH – Alright, very interesting, so that would mean that before they're born they're already somewhat in servitude to the system as a constraint.

ALAN – That's absolutely right.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Now, you said something interesting at the very beginning of your addressing my first question, talking about Lenin and what did you say about the “best bankers?”

ALAN – The best bankers trained him.

VYZYGOTH – Okay, now, and we talk about Lenin – let's roll it back about 50 years and talk about Marx. Do you believe in any shape or form that Marx was the creator of either “Das Kapital” or the “Manifesto,” or do you think he was perhaps somewhat of an amanuensis?

ALAN – He was just a basic failed journalist who was recruited and set up, with a lot of money to back him in London, England – and the money supposedly came through Engels who had factories. There's no doubt that Karl Marx himself was just the front man who pushed it or who put in ink this agenda and the information, I am sure, was supplied to him by others, because it was not a new agenda.

VYZYGOTH – We may not be able to prove it or perhaps so, you may have done some research to do so and if you can share that with us?

ALAN – Yes, if we look at Adam Weishaupt in the 1700s and the Illuminati, which again, is only one part of an organization, which was already world-wide; and he was singled out for attention, which distracts you from all the rest, who were not singled out, you see? Weishaupt himself thought that a small group of intellectual elites had the right to rule the world and basically reorganize the world in the way that they saw fit, for their own use – not for the people's use – and it was an elitist organization. If we compare that of the Illuminati's agenda – with no private property in the hands of the public, etcetera, and the income taxes and all the rest of it – it's very similar to the Communist Manifesto that Karl Marx came out with – and when we really tie them all up together, they're all part and parcel of another organization, obviously, since they all have the exact same agenda.

VYZYGOTH – What I am interested in, you are saying, was that the Bavarian Illuminati, which was begat, if we could say, at least on the record, on May 1st 1776; do we agree with that?

ALAN – Well, that's supposedly when they made it official that they existed; but everyone already knew at that time that they already existed. Really, if we look at the old Oxford Dictionaries, they will tell us that the "Illuminati" was a term for an organization, which began cropping up from around the 15th Century onwards.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so when you talk about part of a larger world-wide organization, are we referring back to...I'm not going to mention this; I'm not going to state this correctly, so we're talking about the Spanish branch of that, that Loyola came from?

ALAN – It's very possible; I think so. I tend to view history as a continuum rather than stops and starts; it's more of a continuum with specific places and people put in our way, simply updating part of the same agenda in different parts of the world. Because, when we really look back at it, the Phoenicians were doing the same thing thousands of years ago. The Phoenicians were introducing a standard monetary system wherever they went. Initially they would barter with the people; in fact, they set up a "customs" – that's what "customs" was; it's where they set up an enclosure in any little island or place or country they visited and they had put their priests in there, who studies the population and got to know their customs; and that's where the word "customs" comes from. And of course, once they understood their customs, they saw the quickest way to get around their barter system and then introduce the money. So they'd barter for initially, and then, after the fifth or sixth visit, then they'd give them the money, and say: "we'll only accept this in payment." So, "here is how you get it; you mine for it," and so on. That's how that all started. And they started up a factory system, wherever they went. They enslaved the peoples and set up factory towns thousands of years ago; so this is a continuation down through the centuries of really the same system, all based on money – and the public's conditioning into accepting it as a normal part of living, which obviously means that whoever really controls the money will always control the entire system. It's as simple as that; so I don't see it as anyone taking over; what I see is simply they upgrade

their own system every so often – and that’s what’s behind the myth of the Phoenix bird: every 500 years they’re born again from the ashes as a new, apparently a new type of bird, but really it’s the same one that’s updated, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Would that necessarily mean that – well, I would believe so, but of course, you know, tell me – it almost seems that like, no matter what, there is an over-arching evil consciousness or whatever, that, despite the epochs and the generations, this somehow has a consciousness that invests in another generation, whoever comes along.

ALAN – There’s no doubt; there’s no doubt this is not what we would term generally “human” – humans aren’t really capable of long inter-generational planning on such an efficient scale as this is. A good example of that in fact is the Medieval Cathedrals that were put up all over Europe; and sometimes it would take five or even eight generations of stonemasons to complete the project; so we’re talking really maybe fifty years in a generation at that time – and that was between plagues and famines and wars and all of that; still nothing halted the progress of the building. If it was purely human, you would be waylaid or you would postpone certain parts of it and maybe forget it altogether as your priorities changed. But no; this agenda never falters.

VYZYGOTH – Yeah, and that’s what I tell people, too, that it’s...you know, when people say: “well, how can that be?” – and I state: “well, you know, perhaps it’s a little bit bigger than all of us.” And you have to understand that whatever entities construct this, they have been at it since time immemorial and they’re probably a little bit ahead of the game than you are, as far as trying to fathom what they (or it) is doing. Again, you know, I talked to the Collins brothers, and they’ve come to a lot of the same conclusions as you do; and someday maybe I’d just like to have you guys all on, because you really aren’t aware of their work; they’re really not aware of yours, but you’ve come to some same conclusions with some pretty decent research; and I think that in itself is convincing. And that for another time. But, is what took place in that continuum, something that might be called “free trade.”

ALAN – Free trade was part of the system introduced by the Phoenicians. The Minoans had their version of it prior to the Phoenicians, really. Probably one and the same people, in fact, who simply changed their places of residence; but the Minoan records: many records have been found of all the fleets of ships they had and the cargoes and the types of trading; there were laws they had set down everywhere they had went; and it’s no different from today. It wasn’t really free trade; little Joe Blogs couldn’t stand on the seashore and trade whatever he wanted; you had to be authorized by whatever government was installed over you to trade with anybody – and free trade today is no different; it’s exactly the same thing. When old Rockefeller said that competition is a sin, he was not being flippant; he was telling you according to his actual inner religion, you know – his convictions. They believe in this. They don’t believe that there should be competition as such. It should all be monopoly, and it’s like: “e pluribus unum,” you

know. That really is: “many out of one” or “one out of many” but basically, it might also say, it’s “many makes one,” it’s a monopoly. That’s what that means, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, on this side of the Atlantic – and you may be well aware of this, Alan – but we trace back to probably when the real big push was put on for a One World Order is when the Robber Barons made their money and then turned around. And the first thing, you know, when people say: “well, how can you keep a conspiracy quiet?” Well, first of all, make the money; second of all, control the information. Whether it’s newspapers back when, and then later radio and TV and also the textbooks – they are key. And it’s a matter of documentation that the Foundations, namely the Rockefellers and the Carnegies grabbed ahold of influential newspaper publishers early in the 20th Century, and they also schooled a number of hand-picked historians on how you’re going to write history. So there we have it, I mean there you can hide the footprints of all of these characters throughout time.

ALAN – Yes, and, you know, every university in North America gets grants from these Foundations to operate, including the Rockefeller Foundation, but along with the grant comes certain conditions, of course. In other words: “here is what you can teach, here is what you will not touch” – and that’s how you control education – it’s not difficult; and then of course, if you also own the publishing houses that supply the textbooks, then you have it made.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so you’re in agreement, as I am – and I’m sure you’ve read the same material I have and if you haven’t, just like with the Collins brothers, if you’ve come about it from another way, we still arrive at the same point and that is: control the money, control the information and then you can pretty much do what you wish. And also, in the United States: are you familiar with a personage from about the early part of the 20th Century by the name of Philander Knox?

ALAN – His name was what?

VYZYGOTH – Haha, it’s a great name; you got to admit this, Alan. Philander Knox!

ALAN – Well, I don’t think so.

VYZYGOTH – Long story short: this guy was the individual who was in charge of basically undoing whatever Teddy Roosevelt was supposedly doing in the way of busting trusts. Alright, so Philander was a lawyer working behind the scenes to make it right for all the Robber Barons. And later on he is the character, a pivotal character, I think Secretary of State under Taft that just before Wilson got in, he went ahead – and if you remember this episode in American history – he rammed through the Income Tax, and, as you might know, there was a book called “The Law That Never Was,” when they looked at the

United States and found out there were not enough states to ratify it. So, this is Philander Knox; there was a character there who took care of business – he disappears without anybody really knowing about him, but he was such a pivotal...actually his life impacts every single one of us from that point on.

ALAN – Well, Carroll Quigley touched on the fact that there was a coincidence, he said – and he was a historian for the CFR for a period – and he had access to the records, and in The Anglo-American Establishment that he wrote he mentions the fact that it was the Royal Institute of International Affairs – with its American branch, the CFR – that pushed to have the income tax brought in, in America and the rest of Western countries.

VYZYGOTH – Yes, and you mentioned that the U.K. also had instituted an income tax right at about the same time.

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – What a coincidence!

ALAN – And it was Lord Milner and his bunch and Curtis that proposed that and brought it out into the open. So here is the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR promoting the very same manifesto as supposedly Lenin was pushing at the same time. Then you realize that there are no sides here; it's all the same agenda and it's not coming from this or that; it's coming from "it"; there's only one organization here, that gives the appearance of sides to create conflict for the masses so that they can give you the solution. And that is what they call "the law of Nature" – they split up the forces of Nature and always give you a "this or that" option on everything. And we come to the synthesis, which is exactly where they wanted to bring us. So it's a chess game that's going on – there's only one real player, and the masses of the public don't know that they're even on the board.

VYZYGOTH – At this time, if you will, let's do a little business. We are talking with Alan Watt. He has authored a three-volume series called "Cutting Through," which he's said is an augmentation and a complementing of what he has done on the radio with shows like this, and Jackie Patru and others. [See <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> for ordering information.]

Just to refresh my memory, because I've read this a couple of times: did I read you the quote at all from Wilcox about the influence of Britain still to this day in Canada? I may have done that; I'm not sure.

ALAN – No; I don't think so. I think even that the setup of Canada and the US is part of the Dialectic and it was from the beginning. I have no doubt about that really, because they always have to have a

competitor or someone they can say: “watch those guys over there; we need an army here” – then they tax more from you to support the army, which they eventually always turn on the public. Government cannot exist without an enemy “over there” somewhere.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, I might have done it and if people have heard this, bear with us. Because you and I are distanced somewhat between our shows that we do; and I do a lot of talking about this. So, folks, suffer us if you will. But what Wilcox wrote, he said: “every inch of Federal land here is owned by Her.” It’s called “Crown Land” and it’s held in trust by the Federal Government on her behalf. And he also said: She graces our money with the words: “Dei Gratia Regina,” or for short, “by the grace of God, Queen.” We might have touched upon that; and you know, as I told you, and this is still a work in progress, if you will forgive me, so I cannot speak with any kind of authority – but I’m listening to a series about land patents in the United States and I’m getting this feeling like: you know what? They all own it and they can call it back any time they want. I mean, now, this is just a bit of a statement of fact and a little bit of extrapolation. But do you have anything in your studies that would indicate that perhaps one day they can turn around to, you know...

ALAN – Oh, they can. There’s no doubt they can; because when the Americas, as it used to be called, was being opened up by London, really, the Queen or the Royalty were granting charters to huge corporations, which they owned or were involved with themselves, all the nobility. And they had patent rights on everything – they had ‘first grabs,’ you might say, at everything, for perpetuity. And they have never been revoked. They have never been revoked or even challenged, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alan, we have a person down in Georgia who has probably entered this labyrinth from a completely different angle but is probably coming upon a lot of what we’re finding and I have to tell you: this is like the elephant in the bedroom. This is very-very big and I am not equipped right now to even address it. But when I see all the stuff coming in I’m laying back for a time when we might be able to make sense out of it; and honestly, you know, we’ve just in the States had this Draconian Supreme Court decision about “Eminent Domain.” Like it doesn’t even matter if they want to put a road through, if Walmart wants it, they’re going to get it. But now I’m thinking about ‘Eminent Domain,’ it’s like: well, maybe nobody owns anything and if it’s all to the Crown, whether it be French, British or Spanish, you don’t have a prayer.

ALAN – You don’t, no. No, their old Charters were never revoked. And they were legal Charters authorized by the Crown – I don’t know if you’ve ever walked part of the borders between Canada and the US and got off the beaten track.

VYZYGOTH – I’ve made crossings but I had never been into remote areas nor have I walked any extension of the borders, no.

ALAN – Well, the main border, you know, was eventually settled after the supposed war or skirmish of 1812. And I think that was part of the reason – the Masons on both sides were told to get a skirmish going so they could re-define the borders for future use. If you walk the borders and get off the roads, the border actually is marked every half-mile or so, or mile with a Masonic obelisk.

VYZYGOTH – Seriously?

ALAN – Yes, like the ones you see in graveyards – maybe twelve foot tall, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, yeah. And I tell you what, I have seen that in Vermont and just passed that off as, you know, a milemarker or marker.

ALAN – It's a marker all right. And then when you go into who they set up to eventually delineate the borders or re-define them, he had a title; he was a British Lord and it was one of the Rothschild families. So it's often the title, you see, will hide the surname, because the title goes over it, while the father is using his last name properly, like Lord Rothschild or Baron Rothschild; the son is given a title like Lord Chatham or whoever. It was a British Lord who was sent over to fix the borders, and he was a Rothschild; he was a Rothschild son. So they'd been involved in the border business forever and of course, the banking – why not? It is their system, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, and this leaves me back to where we talked about Marx and such; I envision a scenario where the Rothschilds grab ahold of Carroll and say: "this is how it goes and this is what you're going to write."

ALAN – I've no doubt or whoever is behind even the Rothschilds, because what we find and I think Quigley was quite correct in this. He said in *The Anglo-American Establishment* that "the people that you see in public and the people that you know of in public, who appear to wield the power and take the glory, etcetera, or the boos and the hissing, are never the real men. He said: "those who are chosen to wield true power work behind the scenes constantly, and the only reward they get is the knowledge that they do wield almost supreme power."

VYZYGOTH – Well, two things, Alan. One, that also is reminiscent of the quote attributed to Disraeli in his fictional work or not-so-fictional work *Coningsby* when he talks about there were different personages than you would expect that run things. You know that quote, right? And two: you know, I'm thinking, as a listener, who I think is pretty astute, he's a very humble guy, just lays back, he listens to the shows and I just think he has, as Tennyson said about Wellington, you know, "he is rich in saving common sense." What he said is, he goes. You know, Quigley told a lot – do you really think that the powers that be would

allow him to spout so much if they didn't want him to do that; and in a way might deflect from other forces that can hide now in the shadows cast by Quigley's work? What do you think about that?

ALAN – Well, I think that is a possibility, although I have a tape of Quigley talking to one of his students and he was pretty well scared actually, of approaching certain aspects of this. I can understand how his mind worked, because he himself was in the Ivory Tower and he'd been trained in the same system which he then taught to others; but he himself had definitely come up against this strange impasse, where he had to concede that there was something else involved here and he did touch on the Freemasonic aspect of it; he did touch on the All-Seeing Eye symbol on the Dollar bill, and mentioned that this was at least 6,000 years old, this symbol; and he did ask the question: "why was it put on there, why is this symbol used – and then he tells the student to turn off the tape machine; he says: "because this could damage your career and mine."

VYZYGOTH – Well, in the course we are aware as Stanley Monteith has talked about that tome, "Tragedy and Hope," is still bereft of a great deal of pages, is it not? And one can only wonder why that was excised and of course, we'll never see the work extant, will we?

ALAN – That's right, and I am sure Quigley himself – and I have seen plenty of people who have been brainwashed into the same system, and they are all for this System, even though they only know part of it. They don't see how the rest operates and they really think it's all real and "for the good of all" type of thing. They themselves think that things are only being struggled for the moment for a better goal; they don't realize themselves that this is an ancient agenda; because when you open Pandora's Box, it's very hard to close it again, you know. And most people would rather go into denial than... – because you have to reevaluate everything you have ever believed in and known, when you open that Pandora's Box; nothing is ever the same again.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I can tell you, from being a lowly employee in a library of the University in Florida – we've had a number of professors come on and the ones that we've had the most static with are those who are in Political Science and such, who have written out dissertations, they believe in what they believe; they've been ensconced in Academia for 20 years, and it's like: "Okay, great. You're the PhD, I'm not; but have you ever thought about just stepping outside your realm of knowledge to something that might shake your world, and might be documentable?" – and they don't want to do it. So now, you know, where I had so much respect supposedly for Academicians back when I was going to school, when I thought there was a real desire there for an open debate. I got to tell you, Alan, I mean, in universities nowadays – and I went back for a second degree in the 90s – but I'm telling you, this has gotten as militant as any organization and I am really disappointed and to a certain degree heartbroken about the lack of any kind of openness, even in colleges and universities.

ALAN – Yes, it's been Sovietized. That's the whole system: it's Sovietization. And political correctness, even when the political correctness ends up being mad, basically. People will still go along with the madness of it all. Eventually it breaks down under its own weight, because you can't even communicate even things which are important to people. So it eventually breaks down under its own weight, you know.

VYZYGOTH – What's really disheartening, is the fact that a lot of these professors – and I have to admit, I mean, they've been socialist their whole life in the sense of that – okay, they go to high school, they go to college, they get a TA, they get their Master's, and they get another TA and they get their PhD, and, excuse me, but they've been on the Government forever, in the United States, which is not supposedly socialistic. And then they come out, and they pontificate about the wonders of socialism, as if they don't understand – and I am assuming they don't – that you are dealing with a human construct that will always have an Oligarchy above it and that will always tend to corruption. So, are you guys really-really believing in this? And of course, this trickles down to the kids, and the kids that go...I mean, I got kids in the United States saying: "socialism is good," and I said: why? "Well, because it gives everybody equal chance." I said: "well, yeah, there you go!" And I say: "what do you mean – equal treatment?" And they say: "yeah." And I am going: "yeah, like dogs." I mean, like Animal Farm said it: "Everybody is equal; some more than others." Now, you came from Europe, which was pretty much, you know, social democracy, I mean, which is socialism; you come over to Canada, you got kind of the same thing. But now when you are on this side of the Atlantic, probably more aware of what's happening in the United States, directing your attention to it. What do you see Canada as – and can you see the socialization – I would call, you know, "Sovietization of the United States." Is that palpable to you?

ALAN – Oh, absolutely, there is no doubt about that. In fact, Lenin said the same thing, that "when the time comes, when the Western Powers are debating at election times social issues, such as school, welfare, health care, that type of thing," he said: "they've already become socialized or Sovietized." And that's all you hear when elections come up. They never mention their bigger programs, like NAFTA or GATT, or anything like that, of course. Sure enough, it's all daycare, etcetera; all of these socialistic-type policies; and the public themselves have been so indoctrinated that they come to expect these policies to be fulfilled. I mean, here in Canada there is another show-election coming up, and the present Prime Minister, who is re-running again, has just promised to bring in more expanded free daycare for every Canadian woman. And then they talked to the woman in the streets, of course, I don't know how many they select for the television; but these women all say automatically: "well, it's about time; it's time we had this," you know; in other words, it's about time that everyone else brought up my child for me – that's really what they are saying. So they come to expect these Government social policies, because they want to – you know, they say that socialism is perpetual immaturity; it's a Peter Pan Syndrome: you don't want to grow up and face the world on your own. Unfortunately, the technique works very well on women, because they want protection; they want promises of security; and that's what Hitler said, and he was only quoting Nero. Both of them said: "our policies must be directed at the woman; we shall promise her food and security, etcetera, and she will come to us; and the child will have to follow her, and then must

follow the man." So this system is still working today; it's the same policies, because these are formulas; these are behavioral formulas, and when you know how to introduce those formulas, they will come out with the same end product, basically. And these formulas have been known for thousands of years by elite groups and they keep all of these in archives, not in public libraries. And that's also what's taught at some of the Ivy League Universities and the old stone universities in Europe.

VYZYGOTH – Do me a favor and recount though, because that was great and I've lost the memory of it, from the last time we did it. Tell me what the significance of Archives has with the common people?

ALAN – Since the time actually of the Minoans; the Minoans made the sacred Beehive as the symbol of the perfect structured society with the Queen Bee, then the Drones, which are the Priests, roundabout them in the administrative bureaucracies; and then there are the workers down below. And of course, Egypt used the same symbol for their "perfect society." Napoleon picked up on that too; he put the bee up there on his flag at one point and had a robe made with bees on it; and the higher Masons sometimes call themselves the "true bees," the workers, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Is this necessarily pyramidal too, also in structure?

ALAN – Yes.

ALAN – That's what they use as a symbol of their perfect society; that's why Utah has their coat of arms with the beehive.

VYZYGOTH – Beehive state! And what will you divine from that? That the Mormons there, that something's up there, or what?

ALAN – Well, the Mormons definitely...we know Joseph Smith was a Mason. This is always their symbol of the perfect structured society and there's a word play there too – So, archives; yes; I mean, if you are a bee, you put stuff in a Hive and the Arc is a symbol of their promise, their Agenda; because the Sun travels in an arc every day over the sky.

VYZYGOTH – So we can speak to it as an over-arching Agenda.

ALAN – That's right. So they have archives with knowledge, which are not accessible to the public, and in Masonry in fact, in high Masonry P.O. and P.U. are the lowest forms of life. So we get what they dish out to

us at the bottom and they have skimmed off all the good stuff for themselves with all of this knowledge. And it does come to the fore once in a while; I think there is an author Barbara Tuchman...

VYZYGOTH – Oh, Tuchman; Barbara Tuchman! Oh, she is excellent, yes!

ALAN – And it's so obvious to me that she is a chosen author to get into these archives, because she's been authorized to come out with the information that she has. Now, many authors have got in before and omitted this relevant information about the past, but she is allowed to bring it to the public. So they are definitely authorized on what to disclose and how much to disclose and what aspects never to mention, you see.

VYZYGOTH – I would agree that Quigley was in the same category, but be that as it may, you are still getting good information; and I don't know if you read it or not, but I tell you that Tuchman, I think of "The Distant Mirror" – did you read that?

ALAN – Oh, yes.

VYZYGOTH – Ah, then! There's some great stories in there.

ALAN – Absolutely! And so that tells you that there were detailed histories kept, right down to personalities of main characters; so nothing was lost in the centuries, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now. Boy, I tell you what. Like I said, we could talk, you know, forever. But I want to get back to what I promised myself, yourself and everybody else that we would get back to – and that is THE SYSTEM. So let's talk about free trade, what it meant back when, what it means now, and what it might mean in the future, if you will.

ALAN – Well, John Dee, we have to jump to the 1500s from England to find that he coined the term: the "British" or "Brytish Empire." And he wanted to propose to Queen Elizabeth the 1st that this Empire should basically stretch across the whole world eventually and it would basically take over every country into a One System, based on the British Empire, by using trade negotiations and law. He was the first one to mention this sort of Free Trade, that they could trade between countries who'd signed on to copy the exact same system as Britain. That's how it really was started at that period or this update, to put it that way. And of course, it's no secret that the Rothschilds openly, even in the authorized biographies, had, from the very beginning, pushed the concept of Free Trade to countries who would accept the British government and bureaucracies and banking. In other words, duplicate the exact same system that would bring them into free trade areas – but of course, once again, those corporations that wanted to

trade would have to go through the British Crown for a “Yea” or a “Nay” and so it was not a true free thing where anybody could take his wares and sell them to whoever he wishes; you had to be authorized or chartered to do so. And that’s exactly what it is: it’s not free trade as such; it’s free between the big players who all belong to the same club anyway; and it certainly cuts out hassles for them. China is a free trade member, because all of those containers coming from China – thousands and thousands every day, they even have it written in their charter of free trade – that they don’t have to even open them here at Customs.

VYZYGOTH – Well, you know, “free” is a nice-sounding word. Free Trade’s nice and I’ve had people e-mail me and we have gotten into discussions about like: “well, what’s wrong with this?” I mean, this is a good thing; and I understand how it sounds, and I often use the analogy of like “well, would you buy into a poisoned apple if you knew it were poisoned?” If it looked really good, would you – in other words, so you got to put a shine on it to make people bite into it.

ALAN – That’s right: “free,” and “trade” is a nice word too, you trade things.

VYZYGOTH – Sure, but it’s free, as you said, for the monopolists, but really when you talk about it, then that makes the workers bereft of any kind of place to take their wares or trades or anything else and you are basically stuck with whatever you got, and that’s the way that’s going to be; am I right in that assessment?

ALAN – Absolutely. It cuts out all competition from anybody who would wish to take part, because only those who are authorized take part are given the charters to participate. Really it’s a monopolization of the world system; it also encompasses your future, your children’s future, because it isn’t just about trade; it’s about unification of the world. You see, that’s how they started off the European Union – it started off with free trade. And before you know it, they are signing laws and agreements amongst them until everything was being standardized amongst you, until you’re all the same with your law systems and bureaucratic type systems and eventually one day you’re under one government. And that’s where it’s supposed to bring – it’s intended to do that. So under the guise of free trade it’s a whole world structural system under a single government – that’s what it’s all about. It’s the accomplishment of Karl Marx, it’s the accomplishment of Weishaupt, it’s the accomplishment of Albert Pike who actually had the same agenda as the Communists too; because it’s all one and the same agenda.

VYZYGOTH – But as you said, it goes back to the Phoenicians as accounts would say, goes back to the Canaanites; I mean, as you mentioned at the outset of the show, it’s a continuum – you change the faces but the Agenda is the same.

ALAN – Always the same.

VYZYGOTH – And of course now we have a little bit different spin on it and this FTAA and such; and the one thing I find really interesting and of course I am ignorant of what goes on on your media up there, which I still think is probably a little bit more investigative than ours is truly and I don't know how much more. But Galen Ross [?] – I don't know if you are familiar with the name, are you?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright. Galen did a crude half an hour / forty-minute thing on the American Union, but he ripped all the stuff from C-Span and here you got these characters like David Rockefeller – what a surprise! – Ghergen [?], Madeline Albright, Cheney – and they're all like just extolling the virtues of this American Union; meanwhile, you know, all the Johnny Lunchbuckets and their wives and families have no idea what's going on; because this is not passing through anybody in the media or on the Hill.

ALAN – Yes, I taped that, when it was on – I think it was the 27th of March this year [2005] – when they signed that amalgamation of the continent into one at Waco, Texas. And I've got – the CBC television did a documentary – not documentary; it was on the main news – only for about two minutes, but they did say that it was the total integration of the countries. And it's a done deal and they had six more meetings to complete this year alone to get this phase of it through; and George Bush himself was extolling the virtues of this and how fantastic it would be; and he used the term again: "free trade," you know, etcetera and how friendly it all was – but one of the main reporters stood up in the interview and said: "does this mean it leads to the same unification as the European Union?" And then Prime Minister Martin jumped in quickly – he's a better lawyer, you know – and he said: "well, it's not exactly the Big Bang, it's just..." – you know, he tried to belittle it a bit to an extent – but it's a done deal; it's all set up for the amalgamation, which again brings us back to Karl Marx, because in the 1840s he was writing about the coming three world trading blocs with a united Europe, a united Americas and a Pacific Rim group under a single world government. That was all the extension of the Communist Manifesto. So this is nothing new; again, they are only fulfilling their mission – it's all approved by the European Royalty; it's all approved by those that lead the Marxists of the world; in other words there's only One Top at the head of this. And it's nothing to do with "free" anything; it is to make everyone totally interdependent through laws, right down to the water that you drink; where you can get it from; how much will pay for it; right down to the fact that you won't be able to even grow your own vegetables in the garden! You must be "interdependent" for everything.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'll tell you what. You just, in that last 30 seconds, I mean, you are making my head spin, because we have talked so much about this, and I've not really – you know, it's not like I come up with this stuff because I just think about it; but I mean, we look at the research, we look at a lot of the stuff

that's written in the past decades and then they have told you where they were going. So, when I say this stuff, people say: "that's your opinion;" it's not my opinion, I am just...

ALAN – No, it's written, it's documented, it's discussed at all the high-level meetings and there's always publications that come out after these high-level meetings, which no-one bothers to read, except the few short-sighted ones that are left.

VYZYGOTH – Well, let me throw this, Alan, at you. I mean, I am still listening, as I told you, to this sixteen-part series on the Land Patents from Europe and the United States and it was talking about – and believe me, I am still doing this from a bit of an ignorant point of view – so I am just throwing it out in justice to everyone who listens, I will follow it up and hopefully I'll be with you, Alan – but I am hearing all of these "caveats" about land ownership, and it's like: "well, no, the Crown owns all the navigable waters and the land thereunder, and the land on which the tides wash"; and I am going: "hold on a second; are you telling me" – you know, for instance New York State, like all the counties that are on both sides of the Hudson and it's like I am starting, I mean, I am not there yet – but I am like: "are you telling me you got to consult with the Dutch, the French or the British to say who actually holds title to this land?" I mean, that's bizarre. Also, with the water and food situation – did you ever read a short story by Asimov called "The Winnowing?"

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so there you go! I mean, they can construct terrorist activities in every sector of our life beyond oil, beyond energy – that would be, say, electricity and gas – to the food system, to the water and then – you are right! – you can't grow a garden, because you might be having some kind of demon seed in there and they've got genetically modified produce, but "don't worry about it, because your garden might be a problem!" And you do see this as the beginning of everybody being forced to rely on the State as Mother or Father God.

ALAN – Yes, that's what they really mean by "interdependence." When they first threw it out it was to mislead us into thinking that we are dependent on Africa for chromium or things like that; but it goes much further; it goes down to the individual level where there's no aspect of your life where you will be allowed to be independent at all. In fact, being independent in any aspect of your life will mean that you are "antisocial." That's what they'll tell you.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'm glad I'm antisocial. So are you. Also, with your studying – you must have been a young man back in the UK up in Scotland. I would assume that the United States and its citizens think that they are so on top of stuff, they are on the cutting edge, and I think that therein lies the mirage. In

essence, did you feel that you were freer and also had more access to the information that has been laid into the centuries about what is to come?

ALAN – I think I was, at that time, for sure. I remember – I was really small – and in the 1960s there was a conference held in Britain, a world conference by the Royal Institute of International Affairs with all the CFR countries as well, and the US was represented. It went on for two or three weeks, and little blurbs came out in the newspapers; and the whole idea, the conference was to decide which culture would be promoted as the dominant culture for the world. Should the English do it through movies and so on and TV productions; or should the United States do it? There was no other competition; it was already decided back in the days of Francis Bacon that the English would be the dominant business language of the future. And so they came up with the idea that America should have the job of promoting the culture through music and movies and so on. And also to do the majority of the policing of the world, until the Chinese took over.

VYZYGOTH – You know, I am thinking that the Chinese are into the bankers too, so they are not going to do anything that they don't want them to do, even though they seem enigmatic and esoteric and inscrutable as we all can say. But they're in the game also, and they may be used, I mean, will we have to fight them absolutely, but that would be orchestrated? The Chinese will not do anything that ...because, I mean, there are stories about the Rockefellers being in China also.

ALAN – Yes; I mean, Bertrand Russell went over there; Lord Bertrand Russell. He was sent there in the 1920s to set up the recruitment system and train students for the coming Communist system. So he is a British Lord with a grant from the Queen to go over and do this, you see? And they sent many of his own kind over there to do the same thing. So China; I mean, in the 1937 Australian world meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR – and I have the members' copies – they said that they would build up China after the war, towards the end of the Millennium to be the world's sole manufacturer for the planet. That's quite something, when they – see, these are long-term business plans. And when they said that, China was a third-world nation. And sure enough, they have done it at the right time; they're right on track – and then they said the United States will go through two or three more minor wars – they said – and almost exhaust themselves, like most empires, they said. It will be a final push, totally exhaust itself, and then China will take over the role as the Policeman of the World. This is in 1937 at the world meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now. I believe on that, don't get me wrong, but if people want to go chase that down, can you give them a volume...

ALAN – It's called the "Minutes of the Meeting of the Royal Institute of International Affairs" – I think it was Sydney, Australia; either Sydney or Melbourne, 1937. The book was printed, even then, by the Rockefeller

Foundation. It has that in the first page. It is quite honest; it tells you the truth, it says: "This is a non-profit, non-political organization." See, they don't play politics; they simply make an agenda, they make the rules.

VYZYGOTH – I know, but they play politics. Alright, we're talking with Alan Watt; he is the author of three titles; they come under the heading of the "Cutting Through" series. [See <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> for ordering information.]

We only have a little time left, and of course, I want you to come back for one more hour if it's possible. But I am going to ask you, just kind of like in a lightning round. Let me throw this out and I guess that's all we're going to have time for; and that is to me, I think that a threshold moment will be the Olympics in China, where you have an aggressive and militarily building nation showing itself off in an Olympics as Germany did in 1936. Might we expect – and do you agree or whatever, you know, give us your view – do you think things might get unhinged after 2008?

ALAN – I know that there's immense crisis to be brought on by 2010. So whatever they can do to get us all off balance and panicking, so that they can bring in the "solutions," they will do everything that they can to get us in that mode. We got a lot of crisis-creation and buildup going up to that date and to 2010, you know. Coming plagues, war, they'll use everything I'm sure, to get us all unhinged.

VYZYGOTH – I mean, for every day that we have, I am hoping that – you know, enjoy what you got, while you got it; that's all that we can say. Alan, thanks for being with us; hopefully you will come back for a third hour and we will do that somewhere down the road. Is that okay with you?

ALAN – That's fine.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, thank you very much and we'll get back with you as soon as possible and thanks for visiting the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

October 20, 2025 at 8:25 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#110](#)

VYZYGOTH – Well, the third time, again, welcome to another segment of the Grassy Knoll – this will be heard sometime in January 2006, we hope – this is Vyz; and we have with us Alan Watt for the third part



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

of a three-part series that I loosely titled: "The System," because in the first two segments Alan addressed basically what makes the world go around and always has – and that's the economic system. It's all about money. In this third segment Alan's pretty deep in knowledge about Freemasonry, which is another system; a belief system, if you will – a spiritual system, if you will – and we're going to direct most of our discussion today toward that. Alan, thanks a lot for being with us today and again, you know, for the third time here on the Grassy Knoll.

ALAN – It's a pleasure.

VYZYGOTH – What do you have ...what did you say, about a foot of snow cover up there?

ALAN – It's about that.

VYZYGOTH – Well, it's nothing to compare; we got to deal with 50-degree temperatures down here – it's horrible.

ALAN – Hahaha, very nice, isn't it?

VYZYGOTH – I know, I know; and most of the people who lived by you are down by us anyway; so...

ALAN – Sure, it was twenty below last night.

VYZYGOTH – What?

ALAN – Twenty below last night.

VYZYGOTH – Are you talking Fahrenheit?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Holy Mackerel! How far are you from Hudson Bay?

ALAN – That's a bit East of me. It's a long trek with snowshoes.

VYZYGOTH – Hahaha, hohoho. Now, let me ask you this; have your tyres ever turned square?

ALAN – They have got bumps in them after a cold night.

VYZYGOTH – Holy Mackerel! I spent two winters in Vermont; that was enough for me. Minus 35 below brought tears in my eyes,

ALAN – Well, last year it hit 40 below...

VYZYGOTH – You beat me!

ALAN – ...40 below; it was hardly anything left in the thermometer to pop, so...

VYZYGOTH – No! You are absolutely right – when I went out and looked at the thermometer I knew we were going to have an all-time low and went down to this old lilac tree outside of the house and I am looking for the mercury, I couldn't find it – it never came out of the ball! Let me ask you this: do you have any facial hair?

ALAN – Have what?

VYZYGOTH – Do you have a moustache or anything?

ALAN – I got a bit of a beard.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I tell you what. I always thought it was a joke about snapping off a moustache. I had one at the time – it's no joke.

ALAN – Hahaha.

VYZYGOTH – Oh, I was to know, that could have happened. Alright, well, listen. Thanks for being with us once again, as I said, it's really been enjoyable. About Freemasonry, this is something that, you know, has kind of like two lives: you've got the guys down at the end of the block who are basically Blue Lodge; I think, first to 3rd Degree Masons and who do good stuff and go bowling and have a couple of brews. But they have no idea, do they? – about what the higher degrees are doing and just what a history those individuals have had behind them, do they?

ALAN – No, they don't – it's a "need to know" basis. It's like any secret society or security company; it's the same idea; and even though they say that everything is contained within the first three degrees, that's very off-putting; it covers the real intentions, because it's truly a selective system. That's what it's for; it's to bring them in and filter them through and select the ones who will go higher into the other "realities," you might call them. If you even have a small newspaper in your area, they will tap you out into a side lodge – another lodge, like the Black Lodge, for instance – and you won't tell the Blue Lodge brothers where you're going, or anything about it. And from there you will be coached – because you can now create public opinion in your area, so you're useful to the System.

VYZYGOTH – I have not heard the term "Black Lodge" before. What would that refer to?

ALAN – All the lodges are color-coded. It's all Pythagorean; and of course, the Blue Lodge, it's supposed to be the open lodge, the blue of the sky, where whatever is done there is more open amongst themselves, even though they don't understand the ceremonies they've gone through. They think they do, but as Albert Pike said, they don't – they are intentionally misled. So then they go into the Black Lodge, and that's where the secrecy occurs, of course. Now the real oaths begin, and you're groomed for much higher positions in the Masonic fraternities.

VYZYGOTH – Two quick questions about the degrees and also about the two branches of Freemasonry. With regard to the Scottish Rite, some say, because of its geometric relationship, that there are lodges beyond 33, that perhaps they go up to 360; have you found anything that would confirm that?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Really?

ALAN – In fact, Aleister Crowley, who began in the English Grand Lodge – and he joined it, by the way, because he was tapped out of church, the Church of England; he was at a church service when he was tapped to come into Freemasonry. That's also where they select the people – within the churches. And he went on eventually – he was groomed by the British Secret Service and he worked for them all his life – and his job was to go out into the world and create other sects, which would attract youngsters in under the form of 'magick' and so on. So he founded the OTO but prior to that he was also a member – after the English Lodge he joined the French Lodge and a few other ones. So he was a world traveler. Then he founded the OTO; he trained the people who eventually went off to found other sects. This is how they do it, just like the monks in the Middle Ages would do it, they would found a monastery, give them a name and a charter; and then they would then spawn off another one with another "speciality," you

might say. Each lodge, each type is a special lodge; so the OTO was set up by Crowley; it spun off the two guys who created the Church of Satan and also, Scientology.

VYZYGOTH – With L. Ron?

ALAN – Yes. All of these things are actually Freemasonic, you see.

VYZYGOTH – Have you ever read or have any exposure to Heimbichner's OTO?

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and so he was saying: "this is beyond Freemasonry." So, if we do in fact go above 33 degrees, are we entering, say, the OTO section of Freemasonry, that goes into the higher degrees?

ALAN – That's one way of doing it; this is other side branches that do the same thing from all other lodges and it's open – in their own books the OTO will tell you they have 97 degrees.

VYZYGOTH – And by the way, Heimbichner's book is "Blood on the Altar" – I had a little senior moment there, but he's been on the show twice – I thought he did some pretty good work. Also, are you familiar with Ian van Helsing's work "Secret Societies and their Influence in the 20th Century" – something to that point – because he talked about there were ninety-nine 99-degree lodges. Are you familiar with that?

ALAN – They've had them as well.

VYZYGOTH – Would you confirm that in fact is substantive?

ALAN – I think that was only for a short period of time – even in the French Revolution they had a select bunch trained for revolution and most of their Parliament they formed after the Revolution, was formed or staffed by these particular Masons at that degree. They called them "The Ancients."

VYZYGOTH – I have his book in a PDF format and I have not looked at it for a while, but I was intrigued by the fact that I think that he might have even said that the 99 lodges existed in the time of Hitler and of course, there is another whole connection there. Do you think for any way or purpose that those lodges no longer exist? You seem to think that might have been timed out?

ALAN – They might have, or transformed into another branch, because, what they were created for, really, is a special job, a special function for a particular time period.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, I'm going to run this by you too, and I am a little reluctant, because it's out there, but, you know, we are talking about the occult and it is supernatural. Van Helsing also said that in those ninety-nine 99 lodges that demons were at the head of them.

ALAN – Is this from England, this guy Van Helsing?

VYZYGOTH – You know, the book was a translation and of course, the name Van Helsing, I think he might be Dutch – that's my guess, and if you don't mind, if I can, while it's kind of hard now, I know, in snail mail I can do this; I can forward you the book that I have in PDF file.

ALAN – Okay. I have been in touch with a Van Helsing over the last couple of months, had some chats with him.

VYZYGOTH – What would be his name – Ian?

ALAN – His first name isn't Ian, but a very unusual surname...

VYZYGOTH – Well, Van Helsing goes back to Dracula, too, you know.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – He's got some name! We'll do that after the fact and I have no problem with sending you a CD for you to look at that; I mean, that was pretty heavy stuff. Going back, also to I said had two questions – we talked about the Scottish Rite Freemasonry – what is the genesis of the York Rite?

ALAN – The York Rite supposedly was formed – the traditional story is that it was a 17th Century or 18th Century creation – maybe that's when some of it came into the open, because there was always a noble order in England, even from the Knights Templars days. They had never disappeared, and they always kept the old Mysteries inside noble classes, basically, in all countries. And coming up to the Industrial Revolution they needed a Middle Class to manage the system. That's why they came up with the Blue Lodges and so on for Freemasonry, to bring in this new up-and-coming class, who would still keep order by being taught this particular system of Masonry, but it was the lowest order, you know – it was really for non-noble people.

VYZYGOTH – I talked to a couple of people; I had been reluctant to talk to my uncle, who is now in his mid-eighties, about his lifetime involvement with the Masons. And I remember being maybe 8 or 9 years old and brought to the Temple in Hoboken, New Jersey and as a kid I wandered free; and I went into, I guess – what do you call the inner hall, where they actually have the ceremonies?

ALAN – That's their temple, really.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, and, I mean, I was there and I kind of knew I shouldn't be there; I don't really remember much. There was a stage, I can't remember the floor was checkerboarded or not; and I do remember the cleaning man came in and I hid under a desk until he was done. And I came running out, but, you know, only about a month or two ago, without pressing in because this is not fair, now, to talk, you know, to grill him. But I asked him – I said, you know, kind of beating around the bush and I said: "what was your involvement?" And he said: "I was only in the Blue Lodge." Now, I have had other people telling me, and I respect them, whatever; I wanted the truth, no matter what. And they said: "even if you are in the Blue Lodge, you got to know what they're doing." Pike would say differently; what do YOU think, Alan?

ALAN – The whole trick in Freemasonry is never to press someone with a superior degree, for information. It's knowing what NOT to ask, really.

VYZYGOTH – So, are you saying that if he didn't want to go there, he didn't have to even know that it was there.

ALAN – Yes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, because, I mean, he's been a churchgoing Methodist; I cannot find anything in his walk or anything that would belie the fact that he was occult. Honest to Goodness, Lady Vyz, I think that you would agree with me. I mean, he is a decent individual. But, again, he has had a lifelong attachment to it and yet I don't see anything; I only probed him a certain amount and I think that was only fair. But, you know, regardless, there is, as Pike said, the "porch members" – I guess you would say: they would be Blue Lodge – that are in the community, that do basically some good works, just like the Freemason Shriners do to a certain degree, and – no pun intended – but yet, behind this there is very-very occult depth – and that's what we are talking about today. Now, two things. One: we had mentioned in the conversation, and I find it very interesting, that a student at the university for which I work, which is Catholic, was looking for the origins of monks; of the monastics. I told her: "I really don't know, let's do a search." And she came up with the fact that the first monks came out of Egypt. Now, of course, I have since found out that the Catholic Church denies that; but would you agree, one – that that in fact is true;

and what does that bode? I am not going to slam the Catholic religion, but I have to admit there is a certain kind of connection between the Vatican and, you know, Egyptian Sun-God worship. Can we say that "yes, the monks came out of Egypt?"

ALAN – Yes, in the Irish history it's well recorded and documented that the first missionaries that brought Christianity to Ireland in the 1st Century and the 2nd Century AD were actually from Egypt. And that's the reason they have the same carvings and so on, on the grave, which is sort of a maze-type shape, you know. These are all Egyptian symbols that they brought with them; in fact, they were up in Ireland until about 600 AD, before the Catholic Church tried to penetrate. These Egyptians had a different form of Christianity; it was a Gnostic type Christianity.

VYZYGOTH – Gnostic, okay. And I am curious, I have heard this from other sources as well about the attraction to Ireland of – but why? Why, Alan? Why do you think they might have circumvented Britain, or what we know as Britain at that time, and gone to Ireland? Was there something there? Was there anything about the Celtic or Gaelic heritage that made them more open...

ALAN – I think there probably was; there was some kind of connection – we get a confusing history of Ireland, because supposedly there are different races actually in Ireland. There were the Militians that came across, the darker haired ones that came through Spain eventually; and when they say Militians it's with a "t" for "tian" – and that's where the word military came from, or militia came from. Because everybody in the tribe was part of their natural militia; and then there was another group came in later, who were a red-haired, green/blue-eyed type. So there was a mixture of people there and for some reason the Egyptian priests thought this important and it was possible that the same two groups who ran even ancient Egypt at one time, the same racial extract, perhaps; because in Egypt – we know that the Pharaohs – and going back to Sumer the same thing, that the Pharaohs wore and the nobility of Egypt all wore wigs – black wigs – and they were made from the hair of the local people, but their own hair was generally a red color and their eyes were green and they also wore fake beards, you know. They've found even the tombs, and found them too in one of the big tombs they unearthed at Sumer of a King and Queen – so the connection between the red-haired for sure and the green eyes.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, now, I don't mean to digress, but you just triggered something I had read about a year ago, that there was some kind of archeological dig in western China and they came up with a red-haired individual – do you remember this?

ALAN – They figure there around 3,000 BC and the Chinese do have ancient records of these people coming in to the outskirts of their country.

VYZYGOTH – Were they coming from the West, necessarily?

ALAN – It seemed to be; there was a trade route there and they were a semi-nomadic people, but it's thought that they may have brought goods with them, so they may have been traders – it's hard to tell – they have found the graves, many of the graves on this particular trade route, and they seemed to be into a pantheistic form of worship, because, especially the women were often tattooed with odd markings that may be celestial-orientated. And they also used hashish.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so what I mentioned might in a sense have some kind of connection through some, perhaps Euro-Indic tribe from way back when?

ALAN – I think so. I think India, one of the countries least spoken about is a big player and always has been, because they were the main traders to Sumer, you know, 5,000 BC. People forget this all came from the Indic Valley and these actual Indian traders set a half-way port for all trade goods in the Island of Bahrain off Africa. And that's where the Sumerians had to transport all their stuff for trade. The Sumerians primarily traded wool from sheep and got all their goods, their pottery and various other things from India at this particular exchange port.

VYZYGOTH – A listener to this show, who now lives in Vancouver, who was born in India and he had said something to me, which is interesting, because I believe he is right; I don't know on what side this will all come down, but we'll look as we believe in Scripture about what might happen in the end days – he is saying: "don't discount India." And you know, we really do; we kind of overlook that giant, but, you know, the thing is, now we look at it and we say: "well, okay, they're not really at peace with Pakistan, Muslims; they are not at peace with China; so, does this have any kind of bearing on Jerusalem, and where do they all fit in. But certainly, a nation of that size – we often – well, we definitely overlook it. Do you have any kind of take on where India's role might be in the coming decades?

ALAN – Well, what is interesting is that there are so many authors coming out of Britain right now, who are sort of – under the guise of exposing the system – are also promoting the New Age.

VYZYGOTH – Maitreya? Are we talking about Maitreya?

ALAN – That's only part of it. I mean, all of this is connected to MI6. All of it.

VYZYGOTH – British Intelligence?

ALAN – Yes, and all these main authors as well; because MI6 has a department outside of the Cotswold area of London, where they train people – selected individuals – to go out into the world, to create mysticism and confusion.

VYZYGOTH – Did Orwell fit into that at all?

ALAN – No, he didn't, no.

VYZYGOTH – Okay.

ALAN – He was picked right from University from Cambridge to be a partial revolutionary and a writer, of course; but he wasn't attached to the MI5 or MI6.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so his presence in India really is just coincidental.

ALAN – He was following in his father's footsteps – he went to Burma, you know.

VYZYGOTH – MI6, would you call that the American [English] version of the CIA, which is supposed to be external, not internal?

ALAN – It's supposed to be, but people also forget that Britain still has the British Secret Service, which has always been there; and they only recruit from aristocracy. And that's above all of them. They have all the powers to do whatever they wish, basically. These authors that are coming out of Britain right now, under the guise of exposing the coming new order, are also pushing the New Age phenomenon. Now, they started this whole thing back in the 1880s with Madame Blavatsky and the idea was to promote a change, a sort of phase-shift in people's thinking to "possibility thinking" by mystifying them again; always give them mystery, which intrigues them, and maybe they will start to fall away from the regular churches and start into the exploration of theosophical occultism. Now, Blavatsky, I am sure, was a front person herself, and the goal really was to eventually prepare the public for a merging of Christianity with Hinduism for the New Age. And that's exactly what we're seeing promoted. It definitely is; now, again going back to India and looking at how that's been run, almost untouched for thousands of years with its caste system, a perfect ordered caste system, where if you are born into the lower caste, you simply accept it and you are a slave, and that's what you do as a slave and you don't complain; no-one rebels; they all accept this caste system. And that apparently is what they want to re-introduce into the new system that they're bringing about all over the world. They actually want to bring in a caste system; "The Lord of the Rings" was all about that. Under the guise of different pixies, elves, at different order right

down to the troll type at the bottom; and even the dead that help them to win the war – that's the general public – that was promoting the perfect harmony of that caste system.

VYZYGOTH – Well, I look at "The Time Machine" now, and I can't look at it ever again in the same way. That came to me, you know, in the movie that had Rod Teller in fact in the early 1960s; but then, when I went now and looked at the book, knowing what H.G. Wells had in mind – and I don't think that he wrote any of his "fiction" works without injecting this somehow, someway; and I look at the Eloi and the Morlocks, and I am saying: "that seems pretty much to me where everything's going." How do you feel about that?

ALAN – I think so. I mean, H.G. Wells, he wasn't just a little man who typed under a candle or anything; he had a building, a whole building with floors of secretaries and typists and even had a printing shop in there; all supplied and backed by the British Government. He was a propagandist for the British Government. And right down to the phrases: "The war to end all wars" – that was his, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, when you look at two of his titles, which are out there in the Net, people can read them online; they are there in extant; I mean, how can you just brush away those two titles: "The Open Conspiracy" and "New World Order?" I mean, there it is right in your face.

I just want to let everybody know, you are listening to the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz; we have with us Alan Watt. Alan, the three titles that you have to offer, you embrace in the "Cutting Through" series, do you treat matters like what we are talking about?

ALAN – I do, to a certain extent. The first two, really, are written in a completely different style to try and wake up people; it's a gestalt type method; so that your brain has to work as you're reading it. You're not getting passively downloaded with stuff you will forget. It's a different way of putting certain things across, but I also point out things, which should be so obvious for them, but they're not; and I am trying to show them that their survival capabilities have been somehow nullified or definitely blunted. And this is all by design, of course, so I try to shake them out of it by showing them things, which are beyond coincidence – right down to the language itself, which was designed in the 1500s – the English language – to contain all of these double-speak meanings and so on – that's no coincidence whatsoever, because Francis Bacon and John Dee, who helped create it, wrote about it, you know. I'll give you an example: the name, the word "con" – "Cohen" – "cane" all mean the same thing; and "King," even – these are all dialectical variations of the same word, and really "Cohen" and "Kahn" and "Con" mean "Priest," you see. You take even the system itself, which began...we are told the beginning of this phase of Civilization began at Sumer; and you put the two words together, and you've got 'con-sumer,' you know. I mean, I kid you not; and you'll find this all through the English language; all of these strange coincidences right down to, supposedly, if we transformed the language so many times by different peoples, etcetera, how come the actual word – not the titles of the Sun-God of Ancient Egypt but the

actual, the general word for the Sun was the "Sun," you know. And a man's male offspring was also a Son, and that was the same in Egypt. How could that be? – unless, of course, there are priesthoods literally coming down through the ages, who understand this ancient technique of language creation, and know that the key to control is the language itself. Your language is no different from a computer; a programmer who programs that computer technically should be able to be given a question and he should know, by the logic of the computer and the language he has given it, the conclusion that that computer must come to. And our language is exactly the same way, it's formed the same way.

VYZYGOTH – In the books that you have written, do you contain a bibliography?

ALAN – I do mention different books through it; once in a while I'll put in an extended one, if they want to go on the paper trail – and that's what it is: a paper trail, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Well, it's not so much for verification, I admit that there might be something to it, but what I am given to do, and I have for a long time, is that when I've heard authors on talk shows, of course, that have always peaked my interest; and I've gotten their works, then I'd like to go and see what they've looked at also. And I mean, if anything else, it resonates with what that particular author did, and then you have to say the body of evidence kind of proves it, you know, or points to the fact that this is in fact true. And also for those who are slow to come to the point that this world has been run by conspiracy forever, to have a body of work at your fingertips isn't such a bad thing. Now, your books are available, if people will send 25.00 Dollars apiece for three titles; is that correct?

Are you planning to add anything to that – is that pretty much, those three titles, the end of the road?

ALAN – No; I can go much-much further; I've been teaching a lot of people over the years – mainly by phone – but I can go much-much-much further, absolutely. But you can't just hand this to people; it would be so alien to them that they couldn't go that far, because it's so brand new to them. Anyone can talk about the conspiracy; it's so well detailed and out there; but as to all of the factors that came into play long ago and are still going on right to the present time and into the future, a lot of people can't step out of the comfort zone that they think is reality, and go into the next phase, because it will be really bizarre if they haven't gone a step-by-step process to understand all of this.

VYZYGOTH – Isn't it interesting though, Alan, that people who go to the horror movies, the Sci-Fi movies and want to be scared by what they consider fantasy? But then, when you take a look at much of what we have considered science fiction and fantasy is in fact true and then, when people realize that, now we get a different situation.

ALAN – In the late 1800s the Rothschilds created a foundation in England to encourage authors to write about certain topics, which the Rothschilds supplied.

VYZYGOTH – That wouldn't be Tavistock, would it?

ALAN – Tavistock eventually became part of it and so they were trying to start off science fiction writers – and of course, Tavistock later gave the term to this process, where you read novels, now it's watching movies but then it was novels; aimed at the young to make those young people excited about this imaginative future that could be brought forth – and Tavistock called it "predictive programming." So that's what all fiction really has been for, from then on at least; maybe before. This process is well understood. When you're getting a lecture on something, you have a little censor there that kicks out certain things you won't believe or you disagree with; but when it comes to fiction, that censor part is down and so you're right open: you're being downloaded with "possibility thinking," as they call it. And so, something that would sound "nuts," if you were not brainwashed with this kind of material, actually starts to sound quite natural, so we think we are evolving along a natural path and we don't question why NASA is given billions of dollars and yet it's a highly secretive society. Everybody in NASA has to be 33rd Degree, at least, or 32nd. And of course, NASA's main job is not just going out into space; it's also to create satellites and so on, that will spy on us for this great network that they are making. But they had to get everybody for 50 or 60 years or more to grow up thinking that this is a natural progression.

VYZYGOTH – With science fiction writers, I guess we could start with, to a certain extent, I mean, we could go back to Bacon, talking about...what was the title of his book? – about the Atlantis, the "New Atlantis," right?

ALAN – He wrote a whole bunch of titles – I doubt that it was really just one man, because he wrote so many books.

VYZYGOTH – But his seminal work was the New Atlantis, was it not?

ALAN – He wrote that; around the same time More wrote "Utopia" and they were basically along the same lines. The New Atlantis was to be an Atlantis-type county, created in the Atlantic, which was the U.S., of course. And it was given the appearance on the surface of being run by a form of input by the public, but in reality – he said – it would be run by a secret group of scientists. And he meant social scientists and so on, what we would call psychologists.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, with modern science fiction writers, say in the 20th Century – and I think besides Wells, most of them pop up around 1950 or so – and you know, I think back to Bradbury's "Fahrenheit 451,"

Burgess' "Clockwork Orange," "Brave New World" by Huxley and Phil K. Dick's books. Okay, take whatever you want. You know, "Minority Report," or "Do Androids Dream of Electric Sheep." Do you believe that they were handled, do you think some of them were handled, do you think – even if they were or weren't handled that they were given a glimpse into what was going to come?

ALAN – There's no doubt; I mean, Huxley himself gave a talk at Berkeley University in 1962.

VYZYGOTH – Sixty-two, just before he died.

ALAN – He actually mentioned in that talk that he had been to Tavistock many times. He was connected with Tavistock. In fact, the only time he became animated is when he talked about how these wires in people's brains could mean that people could be controlled. That's when he became animated and excited; he thought this was fantastic. He was deeply involved with Tavistock and once again, given his material, no doubt by a whole team of people, and he had to basically write the story around the data.

VYZYGOTH – And also, Burgess, you know, that famous last scene emblazoned in all our minds, when Alex is all wired up; and so we're looking really, probably at what is happening today. I mean, especially with this unfortunate situation with this "is torture okay or not?" I can't even believe that this is in the public dialectic. But, really, they knew that this was all possible, in fact, and probably was already developed.

ALAN – Absolutely. I was reading through the biography of Rutherford, who was the world's most famous mathematician in the late 1800s, the early 1900s – and before 1920 he mentioned in his own Memoirs; he said: "I was working on a project to do with human genes." Now, supposedly at that time that human gene had never been found yet. Why would you need a mathematician?

VYZYGOTH – Wow! What's your answer?

ALAN – The answer is that whatever we're told is obsolete news.

VYZYGOTH – Well, we might have said in this series, it's spanned a couple of weeks and I might have forgotten, but I remember that one woman, saying: "if you hear about it now, it was in R&D fifty years ago."

ALAN – Absolutely. There's no doubt – in Francis Bacon's New Atlantis, in the last chapter; and again, he goes through the virtues, the Masonic virtues, etcetera – and Bacon himself was a Rosicrucian, which is one of the first to set up their Freemasonic system – but in the last chapter he talks about getting into

the underground laboratories, where the whole complex is powered by the energy from something which gave off the light and heat of the Sun. And that sounds like nuclear power. And he said, next door to it was a laboratory where they controlled the weather and could create hurricanes and storms and earthquakes...

VYZYGOTH – But, you must understand too, and I did this, I don't know, a couple of weeks ago. I mean, Alan, there is a paragraph in Orwell's "1984" that is just jam-packed; it's almost like somebody, like who is talking on the phone and had to get it off real quick, just said: "and this will happen, this will happen, this will happen" – and he talked all about that. I mean, Orwell said about the laboratories, you know, here and there and everywhere, and about harnessing the Sun, which we would kind of think might be HAARP, and creating artificial earthquakes or tsunamis; so I mean, he resonates this as well.

ALAN – Well, if you think about Bacon's New Atlantis, which was published – it was written in the late 1500s and published in 1602 – and he is writing about this stuff in 1602! And he said: "another laboratory underground" – they're all underground or inside mountains – "another laboratory," he said, "we can take the minutest form of plant life, add to it the basic life forms of other plants" – he wasn't talking about splicing them – he said: "we can create a brand-new species." He said: "we can do the same thing with any kind of animal life," and he said: "we know what the end product will be, before we begin." Meaning, it was not new – they were not experimenting – they already knew the processes. And even breeding special mosquitoes to carry bacterium for warfare purposes.

VYZYGOTH – I am just sitting here thinking about the possibilities, as I said to you: and I don't necessarily believe in the hollow earth theory completely, but something is going on subterranean.

ALAN – Oh, they have always been – I mean, even the Egyptians – Herodotus who did a lot of the Egyptian histories for the Greeks, and who also was, like all of them, initiated into the Mysteries himself; he had tours of the underground facilities under Egypt, and some of them went on for miles and these were all man-made; it's not a Hollow Earth, it's simply the best place to hide things from the prying eyes of the public. And just as today, I mean, I was going over an old report by the Rand Corporation from the 1960s and they had built over 280 underground silos and containment places for the US Military then, and they were then demanding that they build at least another 400 to house the Elite, etcetera underground; so this has always been the way – it's to hide things underground or inside mountains.

VYZYGOTH – I want to go back to Freemasonry in the time that we have left, to talk about how it is, I would think, the religion of the world and that all leaders are kind of hooked in. And like we like to say kind of somewhat sarcastically; "they all know the handshake." But there is something I am keeping my eye toward and I am going to ask your take on this. Denver, Colorado and the Rocky Mountain West – very interesting in the United States. It seems that there are a lot of things there already, like NORAD and some

super-Cray computers; also, the CIA recently stated they were moving some functions out there. We all know about Denver Airport; how expansive it is for so little traffic, which even my non-conspiratorial pilot buddies will say, they can't understand; and they're still building runways. You talk about the cavernous underground, which, if you can believe, Bill Schneider lost his life for talking about; and then you look at the name of the airport, its true name is New World Airport; it's got a Masonic capstone there; and so here's what I am saying: are we looking at the possibility that if it "hits the fan," in the nuclear sense, that everything will be moved out to that area, and everybody is going to hunker down out in. Let's face it: Colorado has got mines, it's already got everything going for itself – even Orwell talked about boring machines back in 1948, so we're looking forward at a time when, if it hits the fan, that, when the New World arises, my feeling is that Denver probably will be the Capital of the American Union and of course, DC will be absolutely smoke and we will lose all connection to our old Republic. That's a bit of a mouthful, but how do you feel about that, Alan?

ALAN – They have planned for every possible contingency; and that the US also has another underground base built in Australia, that another branch of Government will go to try and survive; now they're talking about some global disaster, which they might bring on themselves; but traditionally, even in ancient times, the Elite always had three – they always used the Trinity in this Mystery Religion for everything. And they always had 3 places; so that if one was destroyed, perhaps the other two would survive. They never put all their eggs in one basket. They always have three.

VYZYGOTH – Well, let's go to religions, and let's finish up with Freemasonry. Is it a global religion?

ALAN – It is; yes, it is – Albert Pike stated it quite emphatically that Freemasonry is a religion. And it has all the usual things: ritualism, symbolism; their own mandate, and it definitely is a religion. It's always been here; I think it was here long-long before the Rosicrucians came up; as I say, the noble orders had them. The Knights of the Garter were formed in King John's day and at that time it was all for Nobility, it was never given to the common people until they created a Middle Class to handle the factories; so they had to give them a semblance of Freemasonry for that purpose. It's interesting too, that when the British troops went into India in the 1700s they were flabbergasted to find that almost every town in India had a Masonic lodge.

VYZYGOTH – I talked to you about taking photos and keeping them for a later date to put up with regard to "knowing the handshake" and of course there is a truly peculiar handshake that has taken place, for as long as there have been photographs; and I find it interesting that would seem to be emblematic of Freemasonry. But if that is the case, and I believe that to be true, every single government – and we talked before about Arafat, we can talk about Sharon now, we can talk about Blair, and whatever – Churchill, everybody in the United States, and Saddam too, perhaps. They are all in the Brotherhood; they

all know the handshake and they all play their parts. Now, given that, I just got to ask you – what do you think the fate of Saddam will be, if in fact he is in the Brotherhood?

ALAN – We might get anything at all; they might say he's been put in a prison that no-one can visit – similar to Hess when they sent him to Spandau prison – and we'll never know if he's there or not. They might say that they have executed him; we'll never know if they did or not...

VYZYGOTH – Unless it's public and it's got to be – I hate to say – either beheading or execution or hanging. And then of course, everybody will say: "well, that's a double."

ALAN – Seeing is believing, as "Wag the Dog" kept telling us, and whatever they show us will appear to be real. These are masters of deception, you know.

VYZYGOTH – Absolutely.

ALAN – They have been at this deceptive game forever. When Arafat used to...when they were doing the peace treaties with Israel, you would see him and the Prime Minister of Israel going through the five points of Freemasonry as they met each other. You know, as they say, it's: "hand-to-hand, and then hand-to-elbow, toe-to-toe, knee-to-knee, and then hand to round the back, as you see – you think they're just hugging each other, and then it's "cheek-to-cheek."

VYZYGOTH – Well, a lot of people may not understand that. There is a procedure, or there is a greeting, if you will – a protocol – which it is – takes place, and it's on the net; off the top of your head, and I have seen that, do you know anywhere, any web site that people could go to, to go ahead and take a look at that?

ALAN – Actually, to see it, I have it written down from the old charges, here in the first book.

VYZYGOTH – You have it in the first book?

ALAN – Yes, this one was published around the 1700s, and it's from the Quatuor Coronati Lodge in London; that's their main research lodge for the Masons.

VYZYGOTH – Well, isn't it interesting that Israel bore down on Arafat – and they could have killed him if they wanted to – but it wasn't ordained.

ALAN – And he was an Egyptian – they couldn't do it, you know. If you look at the death of Arafat and that strange burial he had, you didn't see anything of a national flag on the coffin; but they had a little Canadian flag there. And the reason for the Canadian flag being there is because the Canadian flag is red-and-white. And red and white are the two lands of Egypt. Together they formed the hat – there were two parts to the hat: one was white, one was red; and that's why they put that on there: to symbolize the ancient Egyptian lineage he belonged to.

VYZYGOTH – You said: "hat." Would you expand on that a little bit?

ALAN – The Egyptian Kings wore a strange-looking hat. It was a two-part hat, with almost a white dome-type thing stuck on the top of it and each part represented ancient Egypt. The white part was for Southern Egypt and the red part for North. So a Pharaoh who was in charge of the two lands, as they called them, wore the hat with the Red and the White. That's why they snuck that Canadian flag on...that little Canadian flag on Arafat's coffin. It was to indicate to all those 'in the know' that he belonged to the old Egyptian lineages!

VYZYGOTH – And can we extrapolate and say it's a coincidence? – and it might be, but red and white...

ALAN – There was no other flag on it.

VYZYGOTH – Well, no, I am just looking at our flag and I am taking Australia's flag and I am taking the Union Jack – I mean, red-and-white, you know, you could say that it's pretty common colors; but I am wondering if there is a common thread through all of that.

ALAN – Absolutely. The red symbolizes the fire, and the blood, of course, for the ongoing revolution, always. It's Cabalistic as well, and it goes way back to Babylon. White is, again, the pure – the pure ones, the Hidden Masters, the spirit, you know. And blue, of course, is for the openness of the sky, but it's also the first, within the Cabala it's the first color that comes from black – that's how they put it. So it's law. The blue has another meaning; not just the openness; it also means: "under law." And so, it's the fire for the Revolution for the Agenda, and the white for the Hidden Masters, meaning the spirit of them – Perfection is white; and then the blue is for "under law."

VYZYGOTH – Well, I'll feed into this to a certain point, because when I look back, you know, I'm really not understanding how to embrace this symbol. When we look at the Star that is in North Korea, in Russia, in Cuba, and with us, and it's like: "why did the star have five points?" When I look up in the sky, I am not really seeing a five-pointed object! So, okay, so you know where I am going? In other words, we're looking at the star and aren't we really looking at a pentagram?

ALAN – Yes, I know, you're looking at a particular part – there are different points, dependent on the higher sects. In England they have one there with eight points. And eight is the number for a new beginning, but it's also the number for power and money. Run by power and money. So the five point has it's own particular function, and that's the exploration or "the navigators," they call them. They are still going through a form of revolution. And those countries – remember, England was the first country to have a revolution, and they got the red-white-and blue flag. The next one was the US: red, white and blue; and then that was followed by France, which is red-white-and blue too.

VYZYGOTH – Well, the English Revolution, to which you were referring, is which one?

ALAN – That's the one when they ousted Charles.

VYZYGOTH – Okay. Should we divine anything from the fact that in the United States, which I am starting to really realize, was probably a training ground for a New World Order?

ALAN – The old system used the exoteric: lions, etcetera, the unicorns, which all go back again to ancient India – and so they had the old occultic symbols; the lions again from Babylon: the Lion's Gate – Babylon had the two rampant lions standing over its coat of arms; and somehow that ended up in the British coat of arms. The US was the first country to use, again, occult symbols from Babylon, but in an updated form and they also were the first country to build an actually brand-new obelisk. All the other countries from the Old World took in obelisks from Egypt and put them in their main capitals' centers.

VYZYGOTH – ...To include the Vatican, is that correct?

ALAN – That's right. Well, actually Constantine's son brought the one over to Rome – he was sent off with permission to bring it in; and they initially set it up in the Circus; and it was a much later Pope who had it moved and brought in front of the Basilica, St. Peter's Square.

VYZYGOTH – Well, should I divine anything from the fact that of all the colonies that could have turned into States, how many there were – the thirteen, was that a particular number?

ALAN – No, it's the number for the resurrection of Osiris, Egypt.

VYZYGOTH – Because of the lost...well, they have found thirteen parts?

ALAN – Yes, he was chopped up...

VYZYGOTH – ...right, into fourteen...

ALAN – into the thirteen parts, that's right. And so, technically the fourteenth part is what they call "the lost word." That's also the Lost Word.

VYZYGOTH – Well, if that's the case then, if we're looking at thirteen colonies that turned into states – isn't it interesting that DC would not be a state, but the fourteenth part, in which we have the obelisk known as the Washington Monument, which is 555 feet, which is, multiplied by 12 inches, equals 6660. That's not a coincidence, is it?

ALAN – Oh, no, no. These guys don't do anything...they love to...they are obsessional about numbers and occult numbers.

VYZYGOTH – You know, the thing is, I have never really questioned it before talking about it in this very moment: why the district would be the district? I mean, why? I mean, I guess, I look at the City of London – we're always thinking of London, but I think you would tell me that within London there is the "City of London."

ALAN – That's right.

VYZYGOTH – Alright, so here we look at the district, which we know is no state, and very well might have been the fourteenth part to the thirteen states.

ALAN – Yes. And of course, DC, if you speak that, instead of just spelling out the letters: "Dix" in French, is ten. And ten is the binary code that's all through Masonry and all through language, actually – and computers. It's the binary code – it's a very high occultic; it's the Male and Female as well.

VYZYGOTH – I'll now leave with a question, which, I don't know how you feel, but before we do that, I want to say that this is the Grassy Knoll, this is Vyz; we have with us Alan Watt. He has 3 books [see <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> for ordering information] – it's a "Cutting Through" series; as he said, it's a companion to many of the interviews and all the interviews he has done.

Now, what I wanted to ask you about numerology, as we leave this show. 9-11. Is that spiritually/occult important?

ALAN – There's no doubt. The old number in England for years on the telephones for Emergency Response, when I was growing up, was 9-9-9. And of course, it was the old dial phone, so when you turned that dial, it would turn to 6-6-6, you see? And so, that was no coincidence. When they give us an Emergency Number, it's highly significant; and "9" is "completion" in their symbology. It are the two pillars – Jachin and Boaz – representing fire and water, the Male and the Female; so, Fire, again, is the Agenda, the spirit of Revolution towards a goal; and water, technically, in a sense, represents the earth as well, the Mother. Mother = Matter; that's where the word comes from; and tempered by that, in other words. You know, tempered by that side of it. These are all highly significant and they never-never give you anything out there by coincidence.

VYZYGOTH – I think not. Listen, Alan, thanks for spending the time that you have with us; I think perhaps, if you are okay with this, you might want to visit one of our discussions later on and thanks for coming on onto the Grassy Knoll and we'll be in touch; and you and all yours, have a very safe winter up there. Bye-bye.

ALAN – Bye.

October 20, 2025 at 8:25 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#111](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

X-Zone Radio" with Rob McConnell

RM:

And welcome back everyone, my name is Rob McConnell, you're listening to the X-Zone radio show on the Talk Star Radio Network. Our toll-free number 1-877 528-8255 that's toll free throughout the U.S. and Canada. Alan Watt is our special guest; he is an observer and researcher of mind control techniques used on the masses worldwide from ancient times to the present. He is an expert on ancient religion and the metamorphoses of the same into the modern form. Alan has published three books available entitled Cutting Through Vol. 1, 2 and 3. He has appeared on many internet, AM and shortwave radio programs and many of his materials are available on his website at <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. Alan Watt, welcome to the X-Zone.

AW:

It's a pleasure.

RM:

Tell me Alan, how did you get involved in the mind control techniques and what the perpetrators of mind control have been doing to the masses since ancient times.

AW:

I really grew up watching this from I think as soon as I could think in Britain and watching the massive changes within the country growing up. Knowing that something was going on with the factories moving out of the country, the way the media was handling the massive unemployment, and everyone knew that this European trading conglomerate really, how they began the European Union, it was never called the Union till the end and sure enough they've only recently declassified the fact that they planned the unification of Europe prior to World War II in the Bryant, it was called the Bryant Plan, and Winston Churchill was all for it, his personal secretary has now admitted in a recent book, now that the 50 years official secrets act is up, that they would get a united Europe out of WWII. And sure enough, once they united Europe a couple of years ago, now the declassified information from the government has come out that this was set up, a bureaucracy to merge the laws and the economies and the money standard equivalents in those countries to make merging easy and that the public must never be told the truth until the union was complete, and that has happened.

RM:

Now Alan, why do you think—I'm getting from the conversation that you really don't agree with the European Union.

AW:

Well the thing is the public truly had no say in this. This was not an ordinary person's plan. This was an agenda that Karl Marx wrote about in the 1840s. He talked about a tripartite world, three trading blocs, a pacific rim conglomerate, a united Europe and a united Americas, and he worked really for the—this is the great thing about communism, he worked for the big bankers who already controlled the wealth of the world in his day. They set him up in London, Lord Rothschild financed him and in "Das Kapital" he laid it all out, the agenda for the world. You find both sides playing this game really to change society, like Professor Carroll Quigley said from Georgetown University: war is not meant to simply win and beat an opponent, it's meant to change the cultures of both countries. And so through creating a supposed enemy of Capitalism they actually directed the public to give up all their rights basically, their nationalities, their customs, their cultures and basically merge into this new system.

RM:

So do you believe that this is the agenda of the global elite?

AW:

It is the agenda and it's not hidden really, they do publish their books from their own committee meetings, it's just that the mainstream news don't mention it or make it a bestseller, but they do publish the minutes of their meetings in various publications. The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which has all the British Commonwealth countries, has a branch, we have our Canadian Branch here, the Canadian Institute and there's one in Australia, one in India; and those guys, I have their actual members' copies right here.

RM:

What's the difference between the New World Order that you've just described and the United Nations?

AW:

The United Nations was to be the initial front group that would set up a bureaucratic system worldwide to set up a standardization process of all laws worldwide, and deal with all social issues because the new world order is to be a world where experts like Lord Bertrand Russell said in his book "The Impact of Science on Society," he said that the coming new world order would be run by experts from the top down and the individual will literally have no say and any free choices in their lifetime. In fact, he said that ultimately a person will not be born or allowed to be born unless they have a function to serve the world state.

RM:

Now what are some of the techniques then, Alan, of manipulating the people so that they go along with these agendas without knowing what they're doing?

AW:

It's incredible; it's really fantastic when you get into it. You'll find that the so-called—I call them the so-called secret societies down through the ages, the higher levels, not the lower levels—always knew this

agenda. They claim themselves that the Great Work, to perfect that which was left imperfect, meaning man himself, came down four-and-a-half-thousand BC and they've been working all this time intergenerational to bring about this new type of world, which is really to be based on a caste system of intellectuals at the top who are really pretty well inbred, the money ones who are called the "dominate elite" and then the servers, the ones who serve them. Plato wrote about it in ancient Greece. He put it in the book "The Republic," and Plato didn't dream up this plan, because he was trained in Egypt as all the aristocracy of Greece were, and he was initiated into all the mysteries of Egypt. He also then moved on to higher temples in the Middle East and then he finished off in India doing the higher degrees there before he went back to his home. So they were doing this tremendous work, planning the future through constant revolutions, and not all revolutions are bloody, to change society into this world that would be controlled by experts and the naturally superior, the intellectual elite basically.

RM:

So what we're doing is we're talking about turning the world into a corporation.

AW:

Absolutely, in fact in their eyes it always was. I've noticed, I mean from the days of the Pharaohs of Egypt you'll see them portrayed even on their caskets, they have their arms crossed and they hold a little crook, it's a shepherd's crook, and in the other hand is the rod, the rod and the staff. And the crook there was a symbol of being the good shepherd. So they always gave religions where the top guys are called good shepherds. That means that you the public who follow are the sheep.

RM:

Yes, I've used that analogy many times on this show.

AW:

And the sheep of course have one function and that is to be fleeced and ultimately eaten, but they don't know that. And a good shepherd comes in and he will feed the sheep, they'll get used to him, they like him and he might even talk to them. But when it's time for culling them, which is their real purpose for existing, he'll coax one away from the rest, out of sight and do his business, otherwise he'd spook them; and sheep are the most domesticated animal on the planet. They've been bred selectively to breed out their natural survival instincts. And so we are basically the end product of a process where they've tried to annihilate our survival instincts. And this isn't speculation, the UN has a department working on ways

of annihilating what they call the problems in the world, which is your ability to self-discernment, self-survival, self-preservation. And Arthur Koestler wrote a book called "The Ghost in the Machine", Koestler worked for Stalin and then he came over to New York to work for the UN and his project was on finding ways to chemically lobotomize part of the human brain which allowed you to have your personal survival mechanism and he put the book out there and he was unrepentant right through and he said this will be done either by spraying it on the people, by putting it in their water, by putting it in their food or else inoculating them, or else all of the above.

RM:

So is this a possible tie-in to the chemtrails that are seen over the skies?

AW:

Absolutely, yeah. Absolutely, the chemtrails in Canada, at least in Ontario, began big time in 1998 and we do know some of the chemical compositions that are in them, I've had them tested myself, and they're heavy with aluminum oxide. It's also part of weather control, but these guys always put many, they get a big bang for their buck by putting lots of functions into them. Right after 9/11, I noticed Mr. Rumsfeld on television here was asked how they would manage a city if there was a worse catastrophe such as 9/11 and he said well we have contingency plans and huge supplies of aerosolized Prozac and Valium which we can spray over entire areas. And I thought, well I guess they're actually doing it, because we're going through the greatest changes we've had since the industrial revolution and people aren't really caring as their freedoms and rights are being taken away.

RM:

Now does this also tie in with HAARP?

AW:

Oh absolutely, in fact I think it was the founder of the H-bomb who did come up first with the suggestion of loading the sky with aluminum oxide, titanium and barium extracts, which are all metallic substances, and this would create much more conductivity within the atmosphere and then they could use electromagnetic pulsation to control weather, but he also did know that it could also influence the mood in people, in the population; it could make them either very aggressive or tranquil depending upon the EMP pulse they sent out.

RM:

All right stand by, Alan, you and I have to take our break at the bottom of the hour for some commercials and the news. Alan Watt is our special guest. His website is <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>.

And welcome back to the X-Zone everyone, my name is Rob McConnell. Alan Watt is with us and we're talking about the global elite. We're talking about the new world order, manipulation of the masses. And Alan, what kind of proof do you have for these theories?

AW:

It's from publications from people involved in the actual planning and the carrying out of these actual agendas. As I say, Lord Bertrand Russell was a big player in this. He belonged to the Fabian Society in England, which was dedicated to bring about the new world order as they called it, and one of their symbols was a wolf in sheep's clothing; and they would use the Fabian technique of slowly introducing a system generation by generation to reach their goal, and they've been doing it. He wrote many books about this and he even said in "The Impact of Science on Society" that shortly the people will be unable to think for themselves. He said a new technique will be used on their minds and they will be oblivious to the fact they're being manipulated. He was talking about the use of science of course. We can go back to the 1500s when Francis Bacon, at Queen Elizabeth the First's court and then King James, Francis Bacon wrote "The New Atlantis" which was published eventually in 1602 and he was a high Rosicrucian of his day. He wrote many books on the Rosicrucian brotherhood and in "The New Atlantis" he said a country will arise in the West, meaning America, he said it will be called "Solomon's Island," in the book, after Freemasonry of course, and he said it will appear to have a form of republic and a democratic government on the surface. He said but in reality it will be run by a secret group of scientists who will live in bases underground and within mountains. And you follow this story in "The New Atlantis" to the last chapter where he gets into the laboratories and he said that the whole underground laboratory complex was powered by something which gave off the light of the sun, which reminds me of nuclear energy. And he said one of the laboratories was dedicated to creating new types of vegetables and animals and he said the scientists knew exactly the type that they would create because they'd done it all before. In other words it was not experimental and they could create any kind of human creature if they so wished. And they could also, they also bred special mosquitoes to carry specially manipulated bacterium for warfare purposes. This was in the late 1500s he wrote this.

RM:

Now, you're originally from England, right?

AW:

Scotland.

RM:

Scotland...did you have mosquitoes in Scotland?

AW:

No.

RM:

Do they have mosquitoes in England?

AW:

No.

RM:

Then how would he know about mosquitoes in North America?

AW:

We'll they'd already been over here, I mean it's no secret really that the Templars were in North America long before Columbus. And in fact some of them even—there's a church in Wales where they drew the creatures from Sir John Mandeville who showed you North American porcupines and so on and they put them in the stained glass windows in the church and that was written in about the Twelfth Century.

RM:

All right, so why do you think that the new world order wants to take over the world with the people as slaves, what does that accomplish?

AW:

It's not so much slaves. Charles Galton Darwin, the grandson of Charles Darwin, was a physicist in the 1950s and he put a book out called "The Next Million Years" and he talked about the need to cull off the working classes, the lower classes because there were too many of them and in the world they were creating, which would be a technological world, the working classes will be of no more use.

RM:

So, what, the new world order is planning global genocide?

AW:

Oh yeah, they've admitted that. Jacques Cousteau admitted that in one of the big magazine interviews he had. He said they'd have to kill off 340,000 per day to save the world and the animal life and so on. And you find other statements made by the big players. Prince Philip was one of them. In his book "If I Were an Animal": I'd come back as a virus or a great plague and wipe out most of the people. They discuss this at their big meetings. The Club of Rome was set up to figure ways out to radically depopulate the world.

RM:

Wouldn't it be easier just to introduce birth control to a lot of the nations that don't even know it exists?

AW:

They have been doing that, and in a sort of compulsory situation in Africa where they will sterilize the men and they give them a card, a credit card if they do so and they're able to withdraw money every week; so they've been trying many ways. The UN has a big department of population control. We always think of the UN as these Orwellian peacekeepers who walk out with guns, they used to be called soldiers, but, no, they're not handing out bread, they're over there as soldiers; but the UN also has a side of it next to the World Health Organization called the Department of Population Control, and they mean it. They've had that since they were the League of Nations back at the end of World War I.

RM:

All right, so why have we as citizens of the world allowed the new world order to become so powerful?

AW:

Because we didn't know it was actually happening and we didn't know it was happening for different reasons. The real reasons that they wanted it—they said themselves; H.G. Wells was a propagandist for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and MI-5. He was a front man to put the propaganda out for them through fiction and non-fiction, and a member of the Fabian Society chartered by the British Crown. And in "The Shape of Things to Come" he went through the agenda, in a sci-fi type way, and he talks about the final battle will be—he mentioned three world wars and this was prior to WWII. And the third world war he said would begin in Basra, which is where the British troops went into Iraq, and that's in his novel. And he said then the police of the air will literally drop stuff on the population and they will have to succumb to a new way of living, a society with experts and scientists running the world, rather than let the ordinary people make decisions for themselves, because they truly believe that the ordinary people are incapable of making the right decisions for themselves.

RM:

I agree with him. I agree with him 100%. You know, like a lot of the people out there don't have a clue what is going on and they don't want to know; it's called the ostrich syndrome. They like to put their head in the sand and they are oblivious to what's going on in their surroundings.

AW:

They've been trained to be that way.

RM:

I don't think it's a matter of training. I believe that it's a matter of just not giving a damn anymore.

AW:

It's also training because they said a long time ago they would initiate this through the school system, through the media and they've done it basically. They've socialized the public to such an extent that they

think it's a natural system that all these experts and bureaucracies are taking care of them.

RM:

All right, so what should the public do?

AW:

I think the public better inform themselves very quickly as to what's really going on, read the publications put out by the elite themselves. Read the reports from the Club of Rome because that's all to do with what areas have to be depopulated and by how many, and read up even the nefarious means they've had of already reducing the populations. Dr. Salk who did the polio vaccine, I have a video of him candidly admitting that he knew there were over 140 live simian viruses in every shot and he said the simian 40 virus only had one function and that was to produce cancer. So they knew this kind of stuff. And then when you go into the background of Dr. Salk he belonged to the American Rockefeller Eugenics Society. They truly believed in a world of an elite and a vastly reduced population of basically slaves.

RM:

All right, so if I understand what you're saying is that there are these people with the power who just want to kill off everybody so that they can be the only show in town.

AW:

They can be the masters of us, they think that's their proper right and place to be so. At the Loyola meeting, University meeting about four years ago, it was a world science meeting sponsored by the U.S. Department of Commerce and Newt Gingrich kicked it off as the main speaker and then he was followed by these scientists in microprocessors and actual chip implants and so on, and they turned out 600 pages on this agenda which is coming up. They said that first will be the ID card, which will be a stepping-stone towards actually a chip insertion in every individual. They said that these chips have been tried and tested, they work, they have the regional computers set up to handle the populations around them, and the guy from Tokyo said when this is inserted and its main purpose is switched on there will be no such thing as individuality. He said think of it more like the beehive. It will be impossible for an individual to even perceive of themselves as a separate distinct individual. It's more like the Borg of Star Trek.

RM:

How did you get involved so deeply in this topic? What was your inspiration? What was your motive?

AW:

I went through school and was I picked out as a gifted child before it became a fad and parents indoctrinate them and that's all they do...

RM:

All right, so after you got out of school, what did you do professionally?

AW:

I went into medicine and I did complete it because I went in very young. And then I went into music. I was in the music profession for quite a while and I would do session guitar, I wrote some musicals, in fact I performed in some of them, and wrote songs for other people, yeah. And I also played classical guitar solo sometimes in theaters.

RM:

What are some of the songs that you've written that our listeners might know?

AW:

I'd rather not say because some of them were sold. Some of them were sold to other people. I don't know if the people realize that, that many of the artists don't actually write their own songs.

RM:

All right, without breaking the confidentiality between you and your clients, any of the songs that we're aware of, are they songs you have written?

AW:

Yes, they would be, yeah, some big ones out there.

RM:

Okay, so you went from a gifted child to the medical profession and from the medical profession into the music industry and from the music industry?

AW:

Through what I experienced there too, seeing a completely different—I saw that the people, at the time I didn't know the term and I found the term later from Tavistock Institute in England where all culture creation comes from by the way, the people are programmed through movies and song, through media, through so many different ways into shaping their way of thinking towards particular things and the future and this is called predictive programming. The Rothschilds set up organizations in the late 1800s to fund novelists to write certain things around specific stories to do with science fiction and so sure enough along comes the Twentieth Century and we see the science fiction type thing taking off into reality with NASA, etc. and the public thought this was a natural evolution and they were excited about it, mainly because they'd been brought up reading novels on how exciting it would be and this is called predictive programming.

RM:

So would we be programming our children when we read them fairy tales?

AW:

It would depend on the fairy tales. We know that they're using them in cartoons nowadays. You'll see cartoons now, as they did say at that Loyola meeting, this would be promoted through cartoons through Kindergarten and school, novels and movies, as a proactive thing, and I noticed a cartoon the other day where a little rabbit got stuck by this robot and put in a machine and then they put a chip in his brain. And of course then he had super powers and that's how they're going to sell the idea to the young. This is all predictive programming. We think we're evolving and we're meant to think that, but in actuality the future was all shaped for us.

RM:

By who?

AW:

By the culture creators, and they do create culture, like Plato said thousands of years ago, we give the people their culture.

RM:

We also give the people the power.

AW:

No, not really...

RM:

You disagree?

AW:

...if they give you your culture and they manipulate your culture and Plato said no culture is allowed to come from the grass roots, because in a world of order, he said, anything unforeseen could have undesirable consequences and a rippling effect.

RM:

Alan, why do you think that there's so much gloom and doom in this world today? You know, everybody seems to be so negative on the government, so negative on society. Is it possible because the populace is getting mixed messages, you know they're getting messages from those who believe there's a worldwide conspiracy, the new world order, the government is saying one thing, we're being taught another, you know.

AW:

That's all part of it, and see, it's not a conspiracy. H.G. Wells wrote a book on behalf of the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the Fabian Society and the book was called "The Open Conspiracy." He said everything you need is in the libraries and it is, in fact, most of these books are. Zbigniew Brzezinski, who was an advisor to about five presidents including the present one, put a book out called "Between Two Ages". In there there's the Technotronic Era, about the use of scientific manipulation of the minds of the public as we go through this big transitional phase towards new world order.

RM:

But you know there's also books out there about Santa Claus and the Easter bunny...

AW:

Yes but Brzezinski is a big player in this you know.

RM:

He's a big player if you believe the concept.

AW:

Well I've seen the concepts, actually, what he's said has come true so far; they are using these techniques on the public.

RM:

So tell me, what are you doing to change things?

AW:

Informing people to start asking questions, read these books, contact these agencies and tell them, hey, we read your publications, we watch your international meetings and who gives you the right to decide the fate of the public without having input from the public.

RM:

If the public isn't doing anything about it, then it's the public who's giving them the power.

AW:

Ultimately you're right. If they turn their head away, because they are making choices, then they are literally condemning themselves.

RM:

All right. Where do you think 9/11 plays into this?

AW:

9/11 had to happen, because Zbigniew Brzezinski, again, a big player, is a part of the New American Century organization, with Wolfowitz, Cheney, Rumsfeld and Bush, it's a private organization but they published on their website, in '92 and then they updated it in '98, about the coming wars in the Middle East, beginning they said with Afghanistan then Iraq, then Iran and Syria, and they said we will need something on a Pearl Harbor event to motivate the public behind us. Brzezinski put his book out called "The Grand Chessboard" on behalf of the New American Century with the same format, same country invasion one after another and again saying we need something on a Pearl Harbor event where America is attacked. And bang, it happened, you know.

RM:

Alan, I want to thank you very much for joining us tonight. We have to say goodnight, we've run out of time. Alan Watt, his website is <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>.

Author	Posts
--------	-------

Viewing 15 posts – 31 through 45 (of 169 total)

← 1 2 3 4 ... 10 11 12 →

Reply To: "WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?"

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

Visual

Code



Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit

